

# Index

## ABETTING

See AIDING AND ABETTING

## ABORIGINAL RIGHTS

Aboriginal and treaty rights  
evidence re, **31:1622**  
non-title rights, **31:1628**  
Aboriginal interest in land, nature of,  
**31:1626**  
“Aboriginal peoples of Canada,” mean-  
ing of, **31:1611**  
Aboriginal title  
extinguishment of, **31:1607**  
meaning of, **31:1625**  
Canadian federal criminal law, application  
of, **31:1591**  
Charter, non application of, **31:1584**  
Charter, under, **31:1595**  
Collective rights, as, **31:1610**  
Common law, at, **31:1593**  
Common law vs. treaty rights, **31:1619**  
Conditional sentence, denial of, **31:1348**  
Constitution Act, 1982, s. 35, rights under  
generally, **31:1608**  
claim under, stages of, **31:1617**  
constitutional framework of, **31:1615**  
flexible interpretation of, **31:1614**  
infringement and justification, **31:1618**  
purposive approach to, **31:1597**  
reconciliation as grand purpose of,  
**31:1598**  
rights existing as of April 17, 1982,  
**31:1609**  
Declaratory relief, **31:1587**  
Duty to consult  
land disputes, **31:1604, 31:1606**  
law-making process, no duty, **31:1605**  
Existing rights, **31:1608**  
Federal Court, jurisdiction of, **31:1585**  
Fiduciary duty of Crown to, **31:1599,**  
**31:1600**  
equitable compensation for breach,  
**31:1601**  
Honour of the Crown, principle  
explained, **31:1596**

## ABORIGINAL RIGHTS—Cont’d

Hunting rights in western Canada,  
**31:1631**  
Land claims, **31:1603**  
Land disputes, duty to consult and accom-  
modate, **31:1604, 31:1606**  
Metis constitutional rights, **31:1612**  
Metis land in Manitoba, **31:1613**  
Modern treaties, intention of, **31:1623**  
Pleadings in aboriginal cases, **31:1588**  
Provincial jurisdiction over, **1:72**  
Provincial laws, general application to  
aboriginal land, **31:1592**  
Provincial superior courts, jurisdiction of,  
**31:1586**  
Public provincial land, provincial right to  
“take up,” **31:1624**  
Quebec, in, **31:1620**  
Reconciliation as grand purpose of,  
**31:1598**  
Reserve land, aboriginal rights in,  
**31:1627**  
Self-government, right to, **31:1629**  
Specific Claims Tribunal, mandate of,  
**31:1603**  
Time limitations re action, **31:1590**  
Treaties and statutes, purposive and lib-  
eral interpretation of, **31:1620**  
subject to regulation, **31:1621**  
treaty clauses, Crown discretion re,  
**31:1602**

## ABORTION

Generally, **31:468**

## ABUSE OF PROCESS

Appeal, raised only on, **12:125, 23:188**  
Availability of  
Charter power, as, **12:110**  
common law power, as, **12:110**  
Burden of proof, **12:121**  
Charter violation, **12:123**  
see also CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
Principles of fundamental justice  
Collection of debts, **12:133**  
Criminal conduct by state agent, **12:138**

**ABUSE OF PROCESS—Cont'd**

- Criminal law doctrine of, historical evolution of, **12:110**
- Crown undertaking, binding nature of, **12:145**
- Denial of full answer and defence, **12:122**
- Differing verdicts between offenders, **12:135**
- Exceptional circumstances vs. mere prejudice, **12:131**
- Informal agreement with police, breach of, **12:146**
- Inherent jurisdiction to control process, **12:113**
- Issue estoppel vs. res judicata vs., **14:134**
- Multiple proceedings, **12:134**
- Non-Charter abuse, **12:124**
  - limitation on court, **12:126**
- Plea negotiations, Crown conduct, **12:147**
- Police, **12:119**
- Power to stay for abuse
  - exercise of, **12:116**
  - limitation on, **12:120**
  - no stay after verdict, **12:130**
- Preferment of indictment after order to stand trial quashed, **12:137**
- Preliminary inquiry, at, **12:127, 13:95**
- Prior civil action re same factual transaction, **12:142**
- Private prosecutions, **12:141**
- Prosecution after discharge at preliminary inquiry, **12:136**
- Public statements re accused's guilt, **12:132**
- Purpose of, **12:112**
- Reverse drug sting, **12:139**
- Situations constituting, **12:149**
- Situations not constituting, **12:150**
- Stay of proceedings, generally, **12:134**
- Stay of prosecution where continuing prejudice, **12:115, 12:131**
- Stay to prevent disclosure of informer, not abuse, **12:144**
- Subsequent civil proceeding, **12:139**
- Substantive defence, not, **12:143**
- Withdrawal of charge, **12:129**

**ACCESSORY AFTER THE FACT**

- Joinder of accused, **9:286**
- Party to offence, as
  - see PARTIES TO OFFENCE

**ACCESSORY AFTER THE FACT**

- Cont'd
- Pleadings re, **9:37**

**ACCIDENT**

- Accidental unlawful act, **21:10**
- Code references to, **21:9**
- Constructive murder and (s. 230(d)), **21:11**
- Criminal negligence and, **21:12**
- Defence to second degree murder, **27:62**
- Liability for, **21:5**
- Meaning of, **21:4**
- Particular crime, relation to, **21:6**
- Self-defence, vs., **21:148**
- Transferred intent in murder, **27:55**
- Unintentional act combined with intention omission, **21:7**
- Unlawful act resulting in manslaughter, **27:130**

**ACCOMPLICE**

- Crown witness, as, **31:586**
- Guilty plea of, **14:31**

**ACCUSED**

- Absconding, **3:211, 13:37, 16:168**
- Absent, **13:38**
- Appearance before justice issuing summons, **1:153**
- Audience before court, right of, **16:23**
- Bail hearing, right to testify at, **31:647**
- Burden of proof on, **31:675, 31:1536**
  - defects in information, **10:57**
  - entrapment, **21:293**
  - issue estoppel, **14:150**
  - perpetuated evidence, **16:232**
- Character of
  - see CHARACTER EVIDENCE
- Co-accused
  - acquittal of, **14:51**
  - cross-examination order, **16:110**
  - issue estoppel, **14:151**
  - joint accused, **19:61**
  - manslaughter, **27:135**
  - sentence disparity, **18:130**
  - special rules re, **17:118**
- Conspiracy offence
  - joinder/severance, **9:285, 19:107**
- Corporate
  - see CORPORATIONS

## INDEX

### ACCUSED—Cont'd

Cross-examination of, **31:1236**  
see also CROSS-EXAMINATION  
Entrapment, **21:285**  
Expert opinion re disposition of, **16:671**  
Facts peculiarly within knowledge of, **31:1060**  
Failure to attend trial, **8:40, 31:1077, 31:1079**  
Failure to testify at trial, **17:135, 23:211**  
Forcing counsel on, **16:30**  
Hearsay  
see HEARSAY EVIDENCE  
Identification of, **10:15**  
Identity of, non-publication, **31:304, 31:337, 31:641**  
see also PUBLICATION BAN  
Joinder of, **9:209, 9:254, 9:266, 9:286, 11:41**  
Lineup, refusal to participate in, **16:390**  
Multiple accused, **16:5**  
election, **8:65**  
guilty plea by one, **14:62**  
pleadings where, **9:40, 9:42**  
Non-compellability of, **31:1029**  
see also CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with; TRIALS — Witnesses  
Non-criminally responsible, detention of, **31:574**  
Order for new trial of, **23:230, 23:231, 23:236**  
Out-of-court statement by, **13:56**  
Override of election by, **11:43**  
Payment of costs to, **2:22**  
Preliminary inquiry, absence from, **13:24, 13:37**  
Proceeding in absence of, **1:28, 1:164**  
Public statements re guilt of, **12:132**  
Questioning of  
see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Counsel, right to retain  
Rejection of defence by, **17:126**  
Reputation of as ground for arrest, **5:45**  
Right to be present, limitations on, **1:165**  
Right to be present at hearing, **31:579**  
Right to be present at trial, **16:74**  
Right to call witness, **13:43**  
Right to retain counsel  
see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Counsel, right to retain

### ACCUSED—Cont'd

Self-represented, obligations of, **12:19**  
Sentencing  
see SENTENCING — Principles of sentencing  
Severance of  
see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATION  
Supreme Court of Canada appeal by right, **23:250**  
Surrogacy principle, application to, **12:20**  
Trial, at  
see TRIALS  
Unrepresented, **12:19, 16:29, 31:654**  
Use of term, **9:3**  
Waiver of right to jury trial, **31:1128**  
Witness, as  
see TRIALS

### ACQUITTAL

See also VERDICTS  
Automatism, on finding of, **21:36**  
Co-accused, of, **14:51**  
Crown appeal of as double jeopardy, **31:1171**  
Foreign, **14:95**  
Insanity verdict not, **22:29**  
New trial, order for  
circumstances allowing, **23:222**  
Crown appeal requirement, **23:223**  
onus on Crown, **23:244**  
Quash of, **23:217**  
Reopening technical, **16:159**  
Return of seized money following, **3:174**  
Summary conviction offence  
appeal re, **24:5**  
Tainted, retrial for, **14:94**

### ACTUS REUS

Attempts, of  
see ATTEMPTS  
Autonomy of freewill, **21:320**  
Concurrence with mens rea, **21:323**  
Conduct and result, causal relationship  
between, **21:319**  
Defence of lack of, **21:315**  
Element of crime, as, **21:317**  
External element of offence, as, **21:318**  
Progression of crime, **21:323**  
Statement as, **31:855**

## ADJOURNMENT

- See also REMAND
- Amendment to indictment, following, **9:218**
- At jail, **1:30**
- Dangerous offender hearing, of, **18:383**
- Doctrine of seizure of jurisdiction and, **1:132**
- Loss of jurisdiction, following
  - see JURISDICTION — Loss of
- Proving previous convictions, **18:265**
- Right to vote while on remand, **31:390**
- Trial, of
  - see TRIALS — Preliminary matters

## ADMINISTRATIVE LAW

- Administrative decisions vs. subordinate legislation, **33:117.50**
- Administrative searches
  - audit powers, **31:787**
  - privacy, low expectation of re economic activities, **31:785**
  - regulatory searches, **31:784**
  - tax seizure, **31:788**
- Charter of Rights and
  - accused as non-compellable witness, **31:1029**
  - administrative appeal, submission on, **31:537**
  - administrative hearing, **31:535**
  - administrative independence, **31:1092**
  - Charter infringement, **31:180**
  - testimonial self-incrimination, **31:1232**
  - tribunal as court of competent jurisdiction, **22:105, 31:1438**
  - vagueness and, **31:182**
- Extradition
  - application of administrative arrangement, **32:131**
- Fault and imprisonment for regulatory offences, **31:570**
- Probation order, **18:301**
- Regulatory offence as unlawful act, **27:123**
- Signing indictment as administrative act, **11:29**

## ADMISSIONS

- Admission of evidence ruling
  - right of appeal based on, **31:1499**
- Formal and informal, **16:161**
- Fresh evidence on appeal, **23:141**

## ADMISSIONS—Cont'd

- Guilty plea, **14:58, 14:68**
- Hearsay evidence
  - see HEARSAY EVIDENCE — Admissions; Voluntary statements
- Prior conviction, **18:270, 31:1240**
- Theft, of, **16:445**
- Trial, at
  - see TRIALS
- Young person, by
  - see YOUNG PERSON

## AFFIRMATIVE ACTION

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Equality rights

## AGE

- Discrimination re, **31:1297, 31:1317**
- Mistake of fact re, **31:606**
- Sexual offences
  - age differentiation, **31:1337**
  - belief as to complainant's age, **21:226**
- Time re attainment of, **33:82**
- Young person
  - age, proof of, **1:5**

## AIDING AND ABETTING

- See also PARTIES TO OFFENCE
- Conspiracy, vs., **19:16**
- Duress, defence of, **21:132**
- Murder
  - first degree, **27:80**

## ALCOHOL

- See also DRUNKENNESS
- Blood alcohol reading, **31:1053**
- Principles of sentencing and, **18:66**

## ALIBI

- Burden of proof, **16:397**
- Charter application to adverse inference, **16:393**
- Cross-examination of accused re alibi witnesses, **16:396**
- Defence, mischaracterization of defence as, **16:394**
- Disclosure of, exceptions, **16:405**
- Evidence, order of, **16:407**
- False, **16:402, 16:424**
- False vs. fabricated, **16:400**
- Friends and relatives of accused, by, **16:408**
- Identity and, **16:378, 16:399**

## INDEX

### ALIBI—Cont'd

Jury direction re, **16:398**  
Late, **16:403**  
Meaning of, **16:391**  
Notice of, **16:392**  
Rebuttal of, **16:406**  
Rejected, **16:401**  
Relationship to identity, **16:395**  
Third party disclosure of, **16:404**

### AMNESIA

Automatism and, **21:33**  
Drunkenness and, **21:80**  
Insanity, vs., **22:35**

### APPEALS

Abatement, **23:170**  
    by death of appellant, **23:169**  
    by death of informant, **23:170**  
    contempt by applicant, **23:173**  
    escape of appellant, **23:171**  
    failure of appellant to appear, **23:172**  
Abuse of process raised only on appeal, **12:125**  
Admission of evidence ruling, appeal based on, **31:1499**  
Contempt of court conviction, **29:35**, **29:66**  
Conviction appeal  
    see CONVICTION APPEALS  
Crown appeals  
    acquittal, of, **31:1171**  
    Attorney General instructions, **23:127**  
    conviction appeal, **23:189**  
    questions of law, on  
        see INDICTABLE APPEALS  
    reincarceration on, **18:86**  
    trial within reasonable time, **23:127**  
Dangerous offender appeals, **23:193**  
Directed verdict, of, **16:267**  
Double jeopardy and, **31:1171**  
Extradition orders, from, **32:79**, **32:151**  
Failure of accused to speak to sentence, **25:20**  
Fitness of sentence, **25:19**  
Fresh evidence  
    see FRESH EVIDENCE ON APPEAL  
Habeas corpus, re, **26:50**, **31:942**  
Imperial Privy Council, to, **34:3**  
Indictable appeals  
    see INDICTABLE APPEALS

### APPEALS—Cont'd

Insanity  
    see INSANITY — Disposition hearings  
Jury instruction, appellate review of, **17:115.30**  
Minister of Justice, powers of federal, **23:292**  
    described, **23:294**  
    guidelines in exercising (s. 690), **23:295**  
    ministerial review application, **13:102**, **23:284**, **23:291**  
Minister's reference, authority to change scope of, **23:293**  
    powers of court on reference, **23:285**  
Nunavut, in, **26:10**  
Order for new trial, **23:222**  
    accused having served sentence, **23:236**  
    acquittal of accused, on  
        Crown appeal requirement, **23:232**  
        onus on Crown, **23:244**  
    alternative charge, on, **23:232**  
    amended charge, on, **23:234**  
    costs, no order for, **23:245**  
    direct indictment after appeal, on, **23:237**  
    discretion re, **23:243**  
    greater offence, re, **23:225**  
    included offences, on, **23:233**  
    isolated issue, on, **23:228**  
    jurisdictional error, **23:224**  
    multiple accused, **23:230**  
    no order for new trial  
        effect of, **23:240**  
        re nullity, **23:241**  
    nullity, re  
        no order for new trial, **23:241**  
        order for new trial, **23:242**  
    on all counts, **23:231**  
    requirements for order, **23:232**  
    residual power of court (s. 686(8)), **23:235**  
    trial at same level, **23:226**  
    verdict of insanity, re, **23:239**  
    verdict of unfit, re, **23:238**  
    wrongful dismissal on nonsuit motion, **23:229**  
Parties to criminal appeal, **23:7**  
Prohibition, from, **26:78**

## APPEALS—Cont'd

Provincial superior court jurisdiction re federal boards, **26:11**  
 Representation by agent, **23:47**  
 Right of appeal, **31:598, 31:653**  
     Charter remedy, as  
         see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Remedies  
 Right to counsel on, **31:1065**  
 Sentence, against  
     generally, **25:1**  
     absence of appeal, **25:6**  
     “appeal against sentence,” meaning of, **25:4**  
     appropriate range, **25:15**  
     class discrimination, **25:31**  
     Crown  
         agreement re sentence, **25:33**  
         required to expedite application or appeal, **25:2**  
         silence re sentence, **25:34**  
     deference to sentencing judge, **25:16**  
     discharge  
         by Crown, **25:40**  
         by private informant, **25:41**  
     disparity of sentences, **25:30**  
     duty to provide reasons for sentence, **25:10**  
     error in principle, **25:13, 25:17**  
     fitness of sentence, **25:13**  
     fixed sentence, **25:32**  
     forfeitures, **25:24**  
     fresh evidence on, **25:9**  
     illegal sentence, **25:28**  
     leave to appeal, effect of refusal re, **25:3**  
     leave to appeal indictable offence, **25:4**  
     mandatory sentence, **25:5**  
     marked departure from tariff, **25:29**  
     non-appealable aspects of sentence, **25:29**  
     orders included in sentence (s. 673), **25:22**  
     parole ineligibility period, **25:23**  
     postponement of sentence pending appeal, **25:44**  
     post-sentence report, ordering of, **25:11, 25:26**  
     power of court  
         antedating sentence, **25:43**

## APPEALS—Cont'd

Sentence, against—Cont'd  
     power of court—Cont'd  
         included offence, substitution re, **25:42**  
         probation variation, **25:45**  
     remitting sentencing to trial court  
         where conviction entered, **25:39**  
         where trial court erred, **25:38**  
     return to prison after rehabilitation, **25:36**  
     sentence already served, **25:35**  
     sentence at large, **25:21**  
     sentencing courts and appellate courts, relationship, **25:13**  
     starting points and ranges approach, **18:104**  
     stay of sentence pending appeal, **25:25**  
     suspension of fine/forfeiture, **25:27**  
     third party intervention, **25:8**  
     unfit sentence, **25:18**  
     withholding warrants, **25:37**  
     young persons, **25:14**  
 Substituted verdict, **23:216**  
     amending indictment, **23:221**  
     conviction for second degree murder, **23:219**  
     conviction on offence stayed by trial judge, **23:218**  
     included offences on appeal, **23:216**  
     quash of acquittal, **23:217**  
 Summary conviction  
     see SUMMARY CONVICTION APPEALS  
 Supreme Court of Canada, to  
     see SUPREME COURT OF CANADA APPEALS  
 Unfit appellant, jurisdiction re, **1:167**  
 Young person, re, **30:47, 30:57**

## APPEARANCE

Agents, by, **1:161, 1:162**  
 Bail hearing, at, **6:32, 6:34**  
 Conditional, **1:156**  
 Irregularities cured by, **1:170**  
 Notice, **1:168, 6:19, 6:96**  
 Organizations, **1:162**  
 Preliminary inquiry, at, **1:115**  
 Speedy trial, non-appearance at, **8:40**  
 Young person, by, **30:42**



## INDEX

### ARBITRATION

Recusal of arbitrator for bias, **26:91**

### ARRAIGNMENT

Conviction without, **14:6**  
Manner of, **14:1**  
Objection to information, **14:9**  
Personal attendance, **14:4**  
Purpose, **14:3**  
Rearraignment, **14:2**  
Variance between charge and arraignment, **14:5**  
Waiver of  
generally, **14:7**  
summary conviction trial, at, **14:8**

### ARREST

See also SEARCH AND SEIZURE  
Arrest vs. charge vs. proceedings, **10:5**  
Charter and  
see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Arrest or detention  
Civil consequences of  
authorization by law, **5:59**  
false imprisonment  
holding person incommunicado, **5:56**  
procedure, **5:64**  
malicious prosecution, **5:64**  
onus on arresting party, **5:63**  
protection of persons administering/enforcing laws, **5:61**  
use of force, **5:65**  
use of force on aircraft, **5:66**  
Continued investigation after arrest, **5:76**  
Delay before charge, **5:77**  
Delivery of arrested person to court, **5:47**  
Duties after arrest, **5:75, 31:862**  
Extended jurisdiction and, **1:112**  
Extradition proceedings, **32:39**  
Force, use of, **5:10.20**  
Illegal arrest as provocation, **27:162**  
“In custody,” **5:68**  
Investigative detention short of arrest, **5:6**  
Not authorized by law, **5:60**  
Release of accused but detention of item seized, **3:246**  
Right to counsel on  
see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Counsel, right to retain

### ARREST—Cont’d

Search  
see also CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Search and seizure, unreasonable  
after arrest, **5:69**  
after s. 10(b) warning, **5:73**  
incident of arrest, **31:743**  
prior to arrest, **5:72**  
Search incidental to, **3:241, 3:249**  
Seizure of evidentiary items, **5:74**  
Silence on, **16:85**  
Subjective and objective grounds, **5:8**  
Without warrant  
“about to commit” stage, **5:43**  
arrested person  
explanation of, **5:56**  
right to resist unlawful arrest, **5:54**  
assault of peace officer, **5:23**  
breach of release order, etc., for, **5:11**  
common law, at  
“King’s peace,” **5:1**  
powers, **5:12, 5:13**  
conviction for underlying offence, **5:36**  
“criminal offence,” meaning of, **5:48**  
detention after arrest, **5:35**  
duties of arresting person  
giving reasons for arrest, **5:52, 5:53**  
particulars of unavailable warrant, relating, **5:51**  
production of warrant, **5:50**  
facially valid warrant, **5:26**  
“Feeney warrant,” **5:16**  
“finds committing”  
general (ss. 494, 495), **5:37**  
second-hand information, **5:38**  
for identification, **5:49**  
for wrong offence, **5:57**  
“fresh (hot) pursuit,” **5:39**  
“indictable offence,” meaning of, **5:42**  
likelihood of guilt test, **5:8**  
no arrest unless necessary, **5:34**  
other purpose for arrest, **5:9**  
outside Canada, **5:17**  
peace officer  
de facto, **5:29**  
enforcement of provincial/municipal laws, **5:25**  
execution of duty, **5:22**  
extent of powers to arrest (s. 495), **5:10**

## **ARREST—Cont'd**

- Without warrant—Cont'd
  - peace officer—Cont'd
    - failure to give reasons for arrest, **5:53**
    - game wardens as, **5:31**
    - general powers and duties, **5:21**
    - military police as, **5:32**
    - private premises
      - exigent circumstances, **5:18**
      - Feeney warrant, **5:16, 5:80**
      - forcible entry on, **5:19**
      - proper announcement, **5:20**
      - without judicial authorization, **5:16**
    - private property, powers re, **5:14**
    - subsequent unlawful conduct of, **5:55**
    - territorial jurisdiction of, **5:33**
    - when on duty, **5:28**
      - repealed laws, **5:30**
  - police powers, generally, **5:5**
  - preventing breach of peace, **5:4**
  - private citizen, by
    - Charter application, **31:134**
    - Crown option offence, re, **5:3**
    - delivery of arrested person to peace officer, **5:46**
    - power of (s. 494), **5:2**
  - reasonable grounds to believe
    - basis of, **5:40**
    - from informer and accused's reputation, **5:45**
  - refusal to comply with lawful order, **5:24**
  - telegraphic information re warrant, **5:41**
  - third party (hearsay) information, **5:44**
  - trespasser, **5:27**
- With warrant
  - ancillary powers of peace officer, **5:89**
  - Feeney warrant, **5:16, 5:80**
  - fingerprinting
    - power re, **5:90**
    - young person, of, **5:91**
  - warrant
    - authorizing trespass, **5:87**
    - endorsement of, **5:82**
    - execution of, **5:81**
    - facsimile signature on, **5:86**

## **ARREST—Cont'd**

- With warrant—Cont'd
  - warrant—Cont'd
    - incidental powers of, **5:88**
    - invalid warrant, **5:26**
    - justification of issuance of, **5:83**
    - nature and contents of, **5:78**
    - power to cancel, **5:85**
    - regular on face, **5:84**
    - territorial extent of, **5:79**
  - Young person, of
    - see YOUNG PERSON, Detention of

## **ASSAULT**

- Aggravated (s. 268), **21:76**
- Causing bodily harm
  - consent as defence, **21:312**
  - drunkenness (s. 267), **21:77**
- Mistake of fact, **21:227**
- Peace officer, of, **5:23**
- Pregnant woman causing child's death, on, **27:5**
- Sexual
  - see SEXUAL ASSAULT
- Unprovoked
  - see SELF-DEFENCE, DEFENCE OF

## **ASSOCIATION**

- Conspiracy and, **19:40**

## **ASSOCIATION, FREEDOM OF**

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

## **ASSOCIATION WITH PROSTITUTES**

- Generally, **31:1017**

## **ATTEMPTS**

- Abandonment of attempt, **20:24**
- Actus reus of
  - British statutory test, **20:17**
  - Canadian test, **20:20**
  - equivocality test, **20:22**
  - first step after mere preparation, **20:20**
  - last step test, **20:21**
  - proximity test, **20:18**
  - requirement, **20:10**
  - res ipsa loquitur, **20:22**
  - tests to indicate required, **20:16**
- Common law, at, **20:5**
- Completed offence
  - merger of attempt with, **20:37**
  - where not proved, **20:34**



## INDEX

### ATTEMPTS—Cont'd

- Completed offence—Cont'd
  - where proved and one attempt charged, **20:38**
- Complete vs. incomplete, **20:2**
- Conditional intent, **20:8**
- Conspiracy and, **19:8, 19:14, 20:13**
- Contradiction in Code provision re (s. 24(1) and (2)), **20:9**
- Conviction for
  - bar on charge for completed offence, **20:39**
- Counselling, vs, **15:104**
- Defined as full offence, **20:33**
- Drunkenness and, **21:60**
- Impossible attempts
  - British statutory provisions re, **20:32**
  - examples, **20:28**
  - factual impossibility in Canada, **20:29**
  - legal impossibility in Canada, **20:31**
- Intention to commit offence
  - conditional, **20:8**
  - mere intention not attempt, **20:6**
  - murder, re, **20:12**
  - requirement described, **20:11**
  - Security of Information Act offence, **20:7**
- Manslaughter, **20:14**
- Mens rea of, **20:10**
- Mere intention insufficient, **20:6**
- Murder, **20:35, 27:149, 31:549**
- Obstruct justice, to, **20:26**
- Overt act outside Canada, **20:25**
- Possession, **16:477, 20:15**
- Possession of drug for purpose of trafficking, **20:36**
- Preparation
  - intent, difference between, **20:19**
  - step beyond mere, **20:23**
- Preparatory offence, as, **20:1**
- Procuring, **15:117**
- Property offences
  - over 5,000 dollars, **7:52**
  - under 5,000 dollars, **7:23**
- Punishment for, **20:4**
- Question of law, **20:27**
- Rationale for criminalizing of, **20:3**
- Suicide, **16:421**
- Verdicts and
  - see VERDICTS

### ATTORNEY GENERAL

- See also CROWN
- Consent of re jurisdiction, **1:47**
- Crown appeal, instructions re, **23:127**
- Extraordinary remedies
  - amending charge, **26:23**
  - discretion re, **26:22**
- No immunity from civil suit for malicious prosecution, **12:3**
- Obligations of re prosecutions, **12:14**
  - British Attorney General, **12:13**
- Overriding election
  - see ELECTION
- Prosecuting offences and
  - see PROSECUTING OFFENCES
- Requiring jury trial, **31:1082**
- Summary conviction appeals, rights of re, **24:52**

### AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED COMMUNICATIONS

- Application documents
  - access to, **4:91**
  - sealed packet
    - access to, **4:93**
    - application to open, **4:92**
    - Crown access to, **4:96**
    - editing contents of, **4:95**
    - retention in, **4:91**
- Application procedure
  - by telecommunication for authorization, **4:25.50**
  - conclusory statement of applicant, insufficiency of, **4:117**
  - concurrent applications, **4:23**
  - consent to interception, **4:26**
    - proof of by hearsay evidence, **4:27**
  - Crown agent, role of, **4:28**
  - general authorization application (s. 185)
    - generally, **4:29**
    - affidavit in support, **4:32, 4:36**
    - deferral of notice to object of interception, **4:39**
    - full disclosure, **4:35**
    - intra vires of provision, **4:30**
    - investigative necessity, **4:34**
    - judge made to (s.185(1)), **4:31**
    - probable cause requirement, **4:33**
    - questioning of affiant by judge, **4:37**
    - reliability of informer, **4:38**

**AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED  
COMMUNICATIONS—Cont'd**

Application procedure—Cont'd  
    restricted authorization on consent (s. 184.2), **4:25**  
    granting of, **4:40**  
    rolled-up applications, **4:24**  
    types of interceptions, **4:22**  
Designation of persons who may intercept, **4:89**  
Device  
    covert removal of, authorization for, **4:61**  
    installation, maintenance and removal of, **4:49**  
Emergency authorization  
    application procedure, **4:78**  
    designation of peace officer, **4:79**  
    evidence from subsequent emergency authorization, **4:80**  
General authorization, granting requirements  
    basket clause (unknown persons)  
        absence of, **4:62**  
        duty re persons becoming known, **4:63**  
        invalid, **4:66**  
        known and unknown persons, **4:68**  
        offences revealed during authorization, **4:65**  
        reliance on, **4:67**  
        scope of, **4:64**  
    best interests of administration of justice, **4:43**  
    contents of authorization, **4:47**  
    criteria for, **4:41**  
    disclosure of prior interceptions, **4:50**  
    exhaustion of other investigative procedures, **4:45**  
    fresh authorization  
        contents of affidavit for, **4:58**  
    inherent power to review, **4:77**  
    investigative necessity, absence of, **4:56**  
    lawyer's office, re, **4:46**  
    length of authorization, **4:48**  
    "likelihood of success" criterion, **4:44**  
    minimization clause, **4:72**  
    "named" place, **4:69**  
    overlapping authorizations, **4:60**

**AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED  
COMMUNICATIONS—Cont'd**

General authorization, granting requirements—Cont'd  
    place of communication vs. interception, **4:76**  
    renewal of authorization  
        application for, **4:53**  
        nature of renewal, **4:54**  
        number and length of, **4:55**  
        "resort to" clause (unknown place)  
        automobile interception, **4:74**  
        live monitoring, **4:73**  
        pay telephone interceptions, **4:71**  
        use of, **4:70**  
    restrictions on terms of authorization, **4:42**  
    separate authorizations, **4:59**  
    specification of offence, **4:52**  
    types of communication interceptible, **4:51**  
Manner of interception, **4:147**  
Motion to quash authorization/renewal  
    access to logs on, **4:86**  
    judge not persona designata, **4:87**  
    no appeal from, **4:85**  
    onus on applicant, **4:82**  
    procedure, **4:81**  
    rolled-up Charter motion at trial, **4:83**  
    section 8 Charter motion, **4:81**  
    standing, **4:88**  
Trial issues  
    access of played recordings by public in court, **4:125**  
    admissibility of evidence  
        access by accused to tapes, **4:103**  
        co-conspirators, **4:104**  
        cross-examination of non-accused witness, **4:98**  
    Crown's prerogative re communication to lead, **4:102**  
    failure to notify object of interception, **4:106**  
    foreign language intercepts, **4:124**  
    judge bound by authorization, **4:99**  
    "logs" of interceptions, evidence of, **4:110**  
    non-compliance with terms of authorization, **4:115**  
    offences not named in authorization, **4:101**

**AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED COMMUNICATIONS—Cont'd**

Trial issues—Cont'd  
admissibility of evidence—Cont'd  
pre-authorization entry, **4:109**  
surreptitious entry, **4:107**  
surreptitiously recorded statement, **4:114**  
third parties, **4:105**  
unreasonable interception, **4:97**  
use of power source within invaded premises, **4:108**  
voice identification, **4:100**  
authorizations and renewals  
basket clause, **4:135**  
defects in  
see defects in authorizations  
lawfulness of interception, **4:132**  
offences not named in authorization, **4:133**  
persons not named in authorization, **4:134**  
cross-examination of applicant  
prosecutor, **4:119**  
defects in authorizations  
deletion of tainted parts of affidavit, **4:139**  
failure to comply with terms and conditions, **4:142**  
failure to name known persons, **4:141**  
failure to name known places, **4:145**  
fraud, **4:136**  
Garofoli hearing  
test at, **4:137**  
invalid renewal, **4:140**  
manner of interception, **4:146**  
place specified, **4:148**  
quashed authorization, **4:144**  
reliability of informer, **4:138**  
disclosure of communications between  
Crown and police, **4:120**  
notice of intention to adduce evidence  
contents of notice, **4:150**  
defects in notice, **4:154**  
further particulars, **4:155**  
notice and transcript served separately, **4:152**  
notice to all accused, **4:151**  
reasonable notice, **4:149**  
service of notice, **4:153**

**AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED COMMUNICATIONS—Cont'd**

Trial issues—Cont'd  
notice of intention to adduce evidence  
—Cont'd  
waiver by defence counsel, **4:156**  
privileged communications  
cross-examination on intercepts, **4:162**  
marriage after intercepts, **4:163**  
rule re, **4:161**  
procedure at trial re admissibility  
authorization not exhibit, **4:123**  
composite tapes, **4:131**  
copy tapes, **4:130**  
cross-examination of affiant or sub-affiant, **4:118**  
Garafoli application (s. 8 Charter)  
facial attack of affidavit, **4:126**  
procedure re, **4:112**  
unlawful vs. unreasonable, **4:113**  
name references on transcripts, **4:129**  
resorting to places where intercepts made, **4:111**  
tapes to jury, **4:126**  
transcript of intercepts to jury, **4:128**  
standing of accused, **4:122**  
transcript of evidence  
accuracy of, **4:159**  
editing of, **4:160**  
form of, **4:158**  
language of, **4:157**

**AUTOMATISM**

Acquittals for (examples), **21:36**  
American Law Institute Code re, **21:34**  
Amnesia, **21:33**  
Automatic driving, **21:17**  
Causes of, **21:19**  
Conscious vs. unconscious involuntary act, **21:16**  
Defined, **21:14**  
Drunken, **21:26, 21:62**  
Drunken insanity vs. drunken automatism, **21:61**  
Earlier approach to, **21:15**  
External physical cause, **21:20**  
External psychological cause, **21:22**  
Forms of, **21:19**  
Foundation for defence of, **21:31**

## **AUTOMATISM—Cont'd**

- Insane, **21:21**
- Insanity and
  - drunken insanity vs. drunken automa-  
tism, **22:32**
- Intermittent explosive disorder, **21:25**
- Internal psychological cause, **21:21**
- Manslaughter and, **27:132**
- Negligence/fault as bar to, **21:28**
- Non-insane, **21:20**
- Onus on accused to establish, **21:30**
- Psychological blow
  - automatism, **21:23**
  - extraordinary, **21:24**
  - transient effects of, **21:23**
- Self-induced extreme, burden of proof, **21:26.30**
- Self-induced, former defence of, **21:26**
- Sleepwalking/driving while asleep, as, **21:15, 21:27**
- Strict/absolute liability offences, **21:18**
- Voir dire to determine, **21:32**
- Voluntary act
  - presumption of, **21:29**
  - requirement for culpability, **21:13**

## **AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT**

- See also **MULTIPLE CONVICTIONS, RULE AGAINST**
- Availability of, **14:85**
- Death of victim after guilty plea, **14:110**
- Dismissal
  - for want of prosecution, **14:90**
  - on jurisdictional grounds, **14:100**
- Double jeopardy
  - described, **14:77**
  - rationale against, **14:78**
- Duplicity and Multiplicity, **9:84, 9:99**
- Extradition hearing, discharge at, **14:98**
- Final acquittal requirement, **14:88**
- Finality of prior litigation, **14:87**
- Foreign acquittal or conviction, **14:95**
- Fraud, acquittal obtained by, **14:153**
- Greater offence subsequently charged
  - example of, **14:108**
  - substantially same offence, **14:106**
- Homicide charge, subsequent, **14:107**
- Hung jury, **14:104**
- Indictment quashed prior to plea, **14:99**
- “In jeopardy twice,” meaning of, **14:84**
- Insanity verdict, **14:96**

## **AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT —Cont'd**

- Issues on hearing re, **14:79**
- Judgment obtained by fraud, reversal of, **14:93**
- Judgment valid until reversed, **14:92**
- Offence not included, unavailable if, **14:105**
- Onus re, **14:80**
- Preliminary inquiry, on, **13:31, 14:97**
- Premature plea, **14:111**
- Previous trial “on the merits,” concept of, **14:86**
- Quashing of charge after plea, **14:101**
- Same charge relaid by different evidence, **14:109**
- Same offence
  - requirement, **14:81**
  - test to determine (s. 609(1)), **14:83**
- Same transaction requirement, **14:82**
- Similar fact evidence charge, **14:89**
- Stay of charge (Kienapple), **14:91, 14:103**
- Summary conviction offences
  - availability on, **14:113**
  - certificate of dismissal
    - drawing up of, **14:117**
    - no evidence as basis for, **14:118**
    - not bar to appeal, **14:119**
    - order of dismissal, **14:114**
    - prior nullity, **14:115**
    - review of order of dismissal, **14:116**
- Withdrawal of charge, **14:102**

## **BAIL**

- See **RELEASE FROM CUSTODY**

## **BILINGUALISM**

- See also **LANGUAGE**
- Charter, nature of, **31:47**
- Statutes, **31:1375, 33:45**

## **BILL OF RIGHTS**

- Interpretation of, **31:9**
- Overlap with Charter, **31:10**

## **BLOOD SAMPLES**

- Conclusive proof, as, **16:693**
- Demand, **31:709, 31:884**
- Search warrant re, **3:64, 31:738**
- Seizure of, **31:469, 31:724**
- Taken by hospital, **31:708**
- Transfusion re child under age 16, **31:470**

## INDEX

### BREATHALYZER

Demand, **31:895**  
Refusal, **31:646**

### BREATH SAMPLES

Demand, **31:885**  
Reasonable suspicion for, **31:472**  
Seizure of, **31:726**

### BURDEN OF PROOF

Generally, **16:77**  
Abuse of process and, **12:121**  
Alibi, **16:397**  
Charter and, **31:20**  
Insanity, **22:39, 22:75**  
Mistake of fact, **21:233**  
Onus of proof on accused to establish particular defence, **21:1.50**  
Provocation defence to manslaughter, **27:142**  
Self-defence, defence of, **21:186**

### CASE MANAGEMENT JUDGE

Appointment of, **16:16**  
Court record, content of, **16:19**  
Joint hearing for related trials, **16:20**  
Powers of, **16:18**  
Role of, **16:17**

### CERTIORARI

Application, amendment on, **26:74**  
Application by Crown (s. 776), **26:73**  
Availability of  
    circumstances where not available, **26:59**  
    error on face of record, **26:63**  
    information, to attack, **26:61**  
    other remedies more appropriate, where, **26:60**  
    preliminary inquiry, to quash, **26:64**  
    refusal to issue search warrant, **26:62**  
Civil judicial review, **26:54**  
Committal for trial  
    availability to quash, **26:64**  
    inadmissible evidence re, **26:68**  
    revising committal order, **26:67**  
Consent to prefer direct indictment, **26:70**  
Denial of natural justice as ground for, **26:58**  
Detention after hearing, **26:72**  
Discretionary nature of, **26:57**  
Habeas corpus, in aid of, **26:53, 31:938**

### CERTIORARI—Cont'd

Nature of remedy, **26:52**  
Preferment, after, **26:71**  
Preliminary inquiry  
    availability to quash discharge at, **26:65**  
    remedy on quashing discharge, **26:66**  
    re-opening of, **26:69**  
Prerogative writ hearing  
    remedying technical defects, **26:75**  
Protection order for provincial court judge, **26:77**  
Recognizance prior to application, **26:76**  
Right to be present, **26:55**  
Third party standing, **26:8**  
Use of to quash search warrant, **3:115**

### CHARACTER EVIDENCE

Generally, **16:623**  
Accused's bad character, **16:134**  
    exceptions, **16:627**  
    exclusionary rule, **16:517, 16:623**  
    relevant to fact in issue, as, **16:675**  
    substantive purpose, admitted for, **16:646**  
Accused's good character, **16:135, 16:141**  
    general reputation, **16:624, 16:642**  
    rebuttal evidence re, **16:167**  
    reply to evidence re, **16:644**  
Co-accused, re, **16:626, 16:647**  
Cross-examination of accused on, **16:134, 16:643**  
Limiting jurisdiction, failure to give, **16:640.50**  
Non-similar fact evidence, jury instruction, **16:640**  
Prior conduct against victim, **16:630**  
Sentencing and, **18:60**  
Similar fact evidence  
    admissible evidence, examples, **16:646**  
    civil cases, in, **16:641**  
    collusion, evidence of, **16:630**  
    group (gang) similar act evidence, use of, **16:644**  
    identity, proof through, **16:643**  
    inadmissible evidence, examples, **16:647**  
    jury instruction re, **16:639, 16:640.50**  
    limited use of, **16:637**  
    presumption of inadmissibility, **16:631**  
    probative value outweighing prejudice, **16:631**

## **CHARACTER EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

Similar fact evidence—Cont'd  
 procedure re, **16:638**  
 Third party, re, **16:626, 16:647**  
 Victim  
   bad character, **16:139**  
   character of, **16:648**  
   sexual character of, **16:649, 16:650**  
   sexual conduct of  
     generally, **16:651**  
     notice re evidence, **16:652**  
     procedure re, **16:653**  
 Witness's, re, **16:137, 16:140, 16:645, 16:646**

## **CHARGE**

Accessory after fact, **15:129**  
 Additions by judge, **11:39**  
 Amendment of, **9:222, 13:30**  
 Arraignment, variance with, **14:5**  
 Arrest vs. charge vs. proceedings, **10:5**  
 “Charged,” meaning of, **31:943**  
 Civil action not suspended by, **9:51**  
 Conspiracy  
   see CONSPIRACY  
 Defective, **9:227**  
 Delay after, **31:977**  
 Delay before, **5:77, 31:595, 31:980**  
 Disclosed by evidence, **8:39**  
 Joinder of, **9:209**  
 Jury charge  
   see JURY CHARGE  
 Manslaughter, re, **27:117**  
 New, **9:223**  
 Pleadings re  
   see CRIMINAL PLEADINGS —  
     Rules and principles  
 Preliminary inquiry, at, **13:30, 13:64, 13:66, 13:69**  
 Quashing, **9:188, 14:101**  
 Re-election, **8:62**  
 Relaying, **9:188, 12:92, 12:136**  
 Resworn, **9:239**  
 Separate, **31:1028**  
 Stay of, **12:106, 14:91, 14:103**  
 Variance between evidence and, **9:216**  
 Violation, nexus between, **31:1425**  
 Withdrawal of, **14:102, 31:1140**  
   see also PROSECUTING OFFENCES

## **CHARTER OF RIGHTS**

Aboriginal rights unaffected by, **31:1584**  
 Alibi and, **16:393**  
 Application of, **31:106**  
   arrest/search by private citizen, **31:134**  
   cabinet decisions, **31:130**  
   Canadian Armed Forces, members of, **31:117.50**  
   common law  
     judicial interpretation of, **31:127**  
     rulings, **31:109**  
   Crown agencies, **31:114**  
   discussed, **31:108**  
   exercise of constitutional power, **31:113**  
   foreign states, **31:121**  
     Canadian government action in, **31:120**  
   funds obtained through statutory authority, **31:125**  
   government action/conduct, **31:111**  
   government entities and activities, **31:107**  
   government matters, **31:108**  
   judicial  
     action, **31:126**  
     immunity from suit, **31:128**  
     interpretation of common law, **31:127**  
   law enforcement guidelines, **31:131**  
   legislation, unconstitutional application, **31:110**  
   legislative assembly, **31:112**  
   legislative omission/underinclusion, **31:123**  
   medical actions, **31:133**  
   outside, Canada, **1:54.50**  
   Parliament, **31:112**  
   permissive legislation, **31:124**  
   police agent vs. confidential informant, **31:116**  
   police/state agent, **31:117**  
   private  
     actors, **31:115, 31:132**  
     individuals, **31:135**  
     litigation, **31:122**  
   public statutory bodies, **31:129**  
   statutory adjudicator, **31:118**  
   statutory powers, persons discharging, **31:136**



**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

- Application of, **31:106**—Cont'd
  - statutory regulatory bodies, **31:119**
  - subordinate legislation, **31:109**
- Arrest or detention
  - arbitrary, **31:796**
    - “arbitrary,” meaning of, **31:804, 31:819**
  - arrest warrant, use of, **31:812**
  - bail reverse-onus, **31:813**
  - contempt of court, **31:822**
  - dangerous offender, **31:810**
  - detaining order re inmate, **31:821**
  - detention
    - alleged terrorist, **31:816**
    - beyond 24 hours, **31:814**
    - civil detention of the insane, **31:818**
    - criminally insane, of the, **31:817**
    - drinking driver, for, **31:827**
    - foreign nationals without review, of, **31:815**
    - for further investigation, **31:805**
    - hybrid offence, for, **31:826**
    - lawful vs. arbitrary, **31:800**
    - meaning of, **31:829**
    - requirement for, **31:799**
  - direct indictment, **31:825**
  - fingerprints, taking of, **31:820**
  - imprisonment
    - mandatory minimum, **31:755**
  - investigative detention, **31:801, 31:803, 31:807**
  - parole
    - ineligibility, **31:819**
    - under Parole Act, **31:823**
  - purpose of provision, **31:797**
  - random stops, **31:824**
  - roadblocks, **31:824**
  - unlawful arrest, **31:806**
- detention during execution of search warrant, **31:806**
- failure to inform accused that under arrest, **31:837**
- informed of reasons for
  - generally, **31:828**
  - counsel, repetition to, **31:836**
  - no presumption of violation, **31:838**
  - promptly vs. without delay, **31:830**
  - purpose of, **31:831**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

- Arrest or detention—Cont'd
  - informed of reasons for—Cont'd
    - reasons
      - jeopardy requirement, **31:834**
      - writing requirement, **31:835**
    - right varying according to circumstances, **31:833**
    - substance governs, **31:832**
  - informed of rights to counsel, **31:803**
  - non-criminally responsible accused,
    - detention of (s. 672.54), **31:574, 31:1347**
  - racial profiling, **31:808**
- Association, freedom of
  - access to natural parent, **31:370**
  - arbitration, compulsory, **31:375**
  - banishment from local, **31:369**
  - civil servant engaging in politics, **31:365**
  - collective bargaining rights
    - relation with, **31:377**
    - removal of, **31:374**
    - union's informational access, **31:379**
  - collective rights, **31:362**
  - commercial association, **31:366**
  - compulsory dues, **31:355**
  - corporate merger, denial of, **31:372**
  - criminal association, **31:367**
  - deportation order, **31:358**
  - discussed, **31:364**
  - earning livelihood and, **31:359**
  - expression, relation to, **31:356**
  - family unit, within, **31:371**
  - freedom not to associate, **31:357**
  - freedom to organize, **31:360**
  - individuals vs. groups, **31:362**
  - known criminals, association with, **31:367**
  - other freedoms, relation to, **31:361**
  - purpose of, **31:354**
  - sex by professional with patient, **31:368**
  - statutory wage restrictions, **31:378**
  - strike, right to, **31:376**
  - union accreditation, denial of, **31:373**
- Authorized intercepted communications
  - Charter motion to quash, **4:83**
- Children, use of corrective force re, **31:610**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Compulsion defence, **21:104**  
 Conscience and religion, freedom of  
     access to children by parents of different faiths, **31:211**  
     access to ministers, **31:209, 31:211**  
     administrative tribunal, consideration of “Charter values” by, **31:223**  
     burden on claimant, **31:188**  
     compulsion to adhere to religious beliefs, **31:189**  
     compulsory education, **31:213**  
     confession to counsellor, **31:201**  
     conformity, freedom from, **31:191**  
     conscience, fundamental freedom of, **31:185**  
     disciplining children, freedom re, **31:212**  
     disturbance of worshippers, **31:208**  
     door-to-door solicitation, **31:206**  
     driver’s licence, photograph requirement, **31:224**  
     hatred, civil prohibition against, **31:226**  
     income tax  
         for military expenditures, **31:229**  
         to fund abortion, **31:230**  
     jurisdiction over religious matters, **31:194, 31:195**  
     majority beliefs, freedom from, **31:190**  
     marijuana use as religious tenet, **31:220**  
     medical referral requirement, **31:203**  
     oath or affirmation, need for, **31:199**  
     prayer at council meetings, **31:210, 31:217**  
     private schools  
         non-funding, **31:214**  
         religious education, **31:222**  
     public safety laws and, **31:228**  
     public school  
         holidays, **31:215**  
         prayer, **31:216**  
         religious education, **31:221**  
         teacher’s expression, **31:225**  
     refusal of medical treatment for child, **31:205**  
     religion relative to other matters, **31:204**  
     religious corporation, criminal liability of, **31:197**  
     religious evidentiary privilege, **31:200**  
     retail holiday business Acts, **31:198**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Conscience and religion, freedom of  
     —Cont’d  
         scope of guarantee, **31:193**  
         sincerity of belief, **31:194**  
         state neutrality, **31:195**  
     Sunday fishing and hunting, **31:227**  
     Sunday openings, **31:198**  
     terrorist activity, **31:219**  
     wearing kirpan at school, **31:218**  
     zoning by-laws, **31:207**  
 Constitution of Canada, primacy of, **31:75**  
 Charter as part of Constitution, **31:80**  
 common law rules and principles, **31:90**  
 constitutional amendments subject to Charter, **31:79**  
 constitutional exemptions, **31:97**  
 constitutional extensions, **31:98**  
 conviction constituting estoppel, **31:100**  
 declaration of contravention, standing for, **31:84**  
 declaration of invalidity  
     effect of suspension, **31:96**  
     legal consequences, **31:90**  
     temporary suspension of, **31:95**  
     violation of Charter, **31:85**  
 extension, **31:98**  
 jurisdiction re constitutionality, **31:83**  
 law not in force, indirect implementation of, **31:99**  
 legislative amendments to invalid laws, **31:91**  
 notice to Attorneys General re constitutional challenge, **31:101**  
 provincial non-superior courts, jurisdiction of, **31:82, 34:9**  
 provincial superior courts, jurisdiction of, **31:82, 34:9**  
 reading down, **31:92**  
 reading in, **31:92, 31:98**  
 remedies re violation of Charter, **31:86**  
 retroactive and prospective remedies, **31:87**  
 separation of powers, **31:81**  
 severance  
     doctrine of, **31:93**  
     within legislative provision, **31:94**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Constitution of Canada, primacy of, **31:75**  
     —Cont'd  
         statutory tribunal  
             finding of constitutional invalidity  
                 by, **31:89**  
             no jurisdiction conferred on, **31:83**  
         supreme law of Canada, **31:76**  
         unwritten parts of Constitution, **31:78**  
 Contempt of court and  
     see CONTEMPT OF COURT  
 Counsel, right to retain, **31:839**  
     see also Evidence, exclusion of; criteria  
         for exclusion  
     arising on detention, **31:856**  
     arrest/detention  
         initial, **31:872**  
         requirement, **31:849**  
     arrested lawyer, **31:850**  
     blood sample demand, **31:884**  
     breathalyzer demand, **31:895**  
     breath sample demand, **31:885**  
     coercive questioning, **31:852**  
     components of right, **31:859**  
     contempt citation, **31:887**  
     conversation initiated by accused,  
         **31:826**  
     counsel at trial, **31:846**  
     counsel of choice, **31:848**  
     cross-examination on police statement,  
         **31:932**  
     dangerous offender application, **31:933**  
     detention  
         compliance with police demand,  
             **31:857**  
         informed of rights, **31:803**  
         meaning of, **31:857, 31:864**  
         questioning, during, **31:880**  
         questioning re consumption of  
             alcohol, **31:882**  
         roadside breath/fluid sample,  
             **31:883.50**  
         roadside physical tests, for, **31:883**  
         roadside screening, for, **31:881**  
         teacher detaining student, **31:843**  
     diligence in pursuing rights, **31:919**  
     dissuasion by police, **31:923**  
     entering Canada at customs, **31:871**  
     extent of duty to inform  
         implicit invocation of right, **31:901**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Counsel, right to retain, **31:839**—Cont'd  
     extent of duty to inform—Cont'd  
         inquiry re accused's decision, no  
             duty, **31:900.50**  
         onus on accused to invoke rights,  
             **31:900**  
         posted sign, **31:913**  
         reasonable diligence by detainee,  
             **31:902**  
         reasonable time to consider rights,  
             **31:906**  
         special circumstances, **31:899**  
         understanding by accused, **31:897,**  
             **31:915**  
         waiver, **31:907**  
         words used, **31:904**  
     failure to act on advice, **31:876**  
     failure to advise accused re, **31:865,**  
         **31:917**  
     foreign arrest/detention, **31:845**  
     informational component, **31:859**  
     informing police of desire to retain  
         counsel, **31:920**  
     initiation of Charter challenge, require-  
         ments, **31:842**  
     intoxicated accused, **31:912**  
     investigatory questioning, **31:853**  
     legal aid, information re, **31:860**  
     limitation on, **31:501**  
     non-lawyer, right to speak to, **31:847**  
     not continuing right, **31:877**  
     passenger, detention of, **31:897**  
     plea bargaining after retention of  
         counsel, **31:870**  
     police duties on arrest, **31:862, 31:866,**  
         **31:921**  
     police interview, presence of lawyer  
         during, **31:930**  
     prior breach of warning requirement,  
         **31:874**  
     privacy while exercising right, **31:928**  
     purpose, **31:842**  
     questioning  
         after consultation with counsel,  
             **31:878, 31:927**  
         after warning, **31:925, 31:930**  
         as constituting detention, **31:869**  
         before arrest, **31:867**  
         before warning, **31:896**  
         ceasing on exercise of right, **31:914**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Counsel, right to retain, **31:839**—Cont'd  
questioning—Cont'd  
coercive, **31:852**  
in absence of police demand, **31:868**  
undercover, **31:876**  
raising issue, **31:924**  
reasonable opportunity to retain  
counsel, **31:918**  
reason for arrest, relation to, **31:844**  
re-consultation with counsel during  
interrogation, **31:922**  
regulatory offence, **31:851**  
repetition of warning, **31:873, 31:875**  
second consultation, right to, **31:905**  
service of, **31:886**  
silent accused, **31:931**  
statement  
as actus reus, **31:855**  
before and after warning, **31:894**  
to private person, **31:854**  
telephone call, **31:863**  
voluntariness inquiry distinct from,  
**31:916**  
waiver of right  
by counsel, **31:910**  
clear and unequivocal, **31:908**  
informational component, of, **31:861**  
not required, **31:907**  
reassertion of right following,  
**31:909**  
young person, by, **31:911**  
warning before arrest, **31:866**  
without delay requirement  
consultation with counsel, **31:891**  
control factors, **31:893**  
immediate search after warning,  
**31:892**  
incapacitation, **31:889**  
meaning of, **31:888**  
purpose of caution before demand,  
**31:890**  
Cruel and unusual treatment/punishment,  
**31:1184, 31:1187**  
constitutional exemption, **31:1191**  
core meaning of phrase, **31:1189**  
corporations not protected, **31:1193**  
dangerous offender  
declaration, **31:1200**  
review, **31:1201**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Cruel and unusual treatment/punishment,  
**31:1184, 31:1187**—Cont'd  
deportation, **31:1203**  
detention of non-citizen re national  
security, **31:1204**  
discharge, unavailability of, **31:1222**  
extradition  
unfit to stand trial, **31:1213**  
where death penalty imposed,  
**31:1202**  
factors to be considered, **31:1194**  
fines, **31:1209**  
forfeiture of weapons, **31:1219**  
governmental action, **31:1192**  
grossly disproportionate sentence,  
**31:1195**  
Imprisonment for non-payment of fine  
in lieu of forfeiture, **31:1211**  
invalid punishments, **31:1225**  
jail segregation, **31:1205**  
mandatory consecutive sentences,  
**31:1213**  
mandatory fine, **31:1211**  
mentally disordered defendant in Brit-  
ain, **31:1207**  
mercy killing, **31:1197**  
minimum sentences, mandatory,  
**31:1216**  
murder, first degree, **31:1199**  
non-cruel and unusual punishment,  
**31:1224**  
origins and purpose of provision,  
**15:1146**  
“particularized inquiry,” **31:1196**  
passive inaction, **31:1206**  
pre-trial detention, **31:1208**  
prohibition, mandatory, **31:1220**  
treatment, **31:1223**  
valid punishments, **31:1224**  
victim surcharge, **31:1212**  
Dangerous offenders legislation, **18:371**  
Direct indictment, **11:36**  
Equality rights, **31:1259**  
aboriginal peoples, sentencing rights,  
**31:1348**  
affirmative action  
benefit, conferring of, **31:1368**  
disadvantaged group, discrimination  
re, **31:1364, 31:1365**  
female prison guards, **31:1367**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Equality rights, **31:1259**—Cont'd  
 affirmative action—Cont'd  
     governmental action, **31:1192**  
     interrelationship of ss. 15(1) and (2), **31:1363**  
     programs, **31:421**  
     purpose of, **31:1362**  
     repeal of, **31:1366**  
 analysis required, steps in, **31:1273**  
 autistic children, funding rights, **31:1330**  
 comparison of treatment, **31:1272**  
 discrimination  
     age, **31:1297, 31:1317**  
         non-proclamation of, **31:1307**  
         provincial variation, **31:1308**  
     anal intercourse, **31:1299**  
     analogous grounds of, **31:1288**  
     approach to discrimination claim, **31:1284.50**  
     child care expenses, **31:1322**  
     child support payments, **31:1321**  
     citizenship status, **31:1329**  
     civil damages ceiling, **31:1352**  
     civil defendant charged criminally, **31:1355**  
     comparator group, evaluation by, **31:1290**  
     compulsory arbitration, **31:1356**  
     contextual analysis of, **31:1291**  
     corporations, application to, **31:1268**  
     corroboration, differing requirements, **31:1332**  
     court costs, **31:1356**  
     Crown, application to, **31:1269**  
     Crown option offence, **31:1335**  
     definition of, **31:1292**  
     differential treatment  
         as reasonable limit, **31:1314**  
         prohibited, **31:1309**  
     direct indictment, **31:1336**  
     disabled pupil, **31:1329**  
     discretion, exercise of, **31:1310**  
     discrimination claim  
         elements of, **31:1285**  
         standing, **31:1284**  
     educational, **31:1320**  
     enumerated grounds of, **31:1287**  
     estates, **31:1268**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Equality rights, **31:1259**—Cont'd  
 discrimination—Cont'd  
     fatal accident survivors, **31:1328**  
     four basic rights, **31:1272**  
     inequality of treatment, **31:1311**  
     insanity, Crown raising, **31:1334**  
     invalid  
         generally, **31:1312**  
         list re, **31:1360**  
     jury  
         minorities not on (racial discrimination), **31:1341**  
         non-citizens not on, **31:1340**  
         size of, **31:1339**  
     language  
         official, **31:1350**  
         of trial, **31:1346, 31:1376**  
     legal aid lawyer, **31:1354**  
     legislation, federal vs. provincial, **31:1343**  
     legislative choice, **31:1293**  
     mentally incapacitated accused, detention, **31:1347**  
     minority groups, **31:1294**  
     naming of child, right re, **31:1295**  
     non-enumerated grounds of, **31:1288**  
     notice to municipality of injury, **31:1349**  
     parents, natural vs. adoptive, **31:1327**  
     pay equity, **31:1316**  
     pension benefits, **31:1316, 31:1326**  
     peremptory challenges and stand asides, **31:1333**  
     provincial licence disqualification, **31:1344**  
     provincial lottery differences, **31:1345**  
     provisions not in force throughout Canada  
         criminal procedure, **31:1306**  
         federal offence, **31:1302**  
         sentence advantage, **31:1305**  
     regional differences, **31:1303**  
     residence, place of, **31:1304**  
     same sex marriage, **31:1323, 31:1325**  
     school funding, **31:1351**  
     selective prosecution, **31:1342**  
     sexual, **31:1313**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Equality rights, **31:1259**—Cont'd  
 discrimination—Cont'd  
   sexual assault age differentiation, **31:1337**  
   sexual complainant  
     cross-examination of, **31:1338**  
     non-publication order re, **31:1358**  
   sexual orientation, **31:1319**  
   sex with female under 14, **31:1298**  
   sign-language interpretation, failure to provide, **31:1315**  
   social context of group, **31:1291**  
   spouses, **31:1319, 31:1323**  
   valid differential treatment (list), **31:1259**  
   young person, **31:1357**  
   Youth Criminal Justice Act, **31:1300**  
 foetus, application to, **31:1270**  
 guaranteed equally to both sexes, **31:1267**  
 law  
   application of, **31:1276**  
   equal benefit of, **31:1272, 31:1279**  
   equality before, **31:1267, 31:1272, 31:1279**  
   equality under, **31:1267, 31:1272, 31:1279**  
   equal protection of, **31:1272, 31:1279**  
   indirect discrimination, **31:1289**  
   prohibited discrimination, **31:1280**  
   military offence, prosecutor's discretion, **7:20**  
   official languages, use of, **31:1277**  
   protection of rights in relation to, **31:1274**  
   purpose of provision, **31:1275**  
   retrospectivity, **31:1271**  
   special status, extension of, **31:1281**  
   substantive equality, **31:1286**  
   underlying values, **31:1278**  
 Evidence, exclusion of, **31:1510**  
   generally, **31:1519, 31:5120**  
   admission of Charter tainted evidence, **31:1577**  
   Charter exclusionary rule, generally, **31:1577**  
   court of appeal substituting view, **31:1580**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Evidence, exclusion of, **31:1510**—Cont'd  
 criteria for exclusion  
   see also s. 24(2)  
   admission and exclusion of tainted evidence, case law, **31:1574 to 31:1577**  
   bringing administration of justice into disrepute  
     balancing process, **31:1545**  
     discoverability of evidence, **31:1552**  
     discretion, **31:1552**  
     reasonable person test, **31:1551**  
   causal connection, **31:1565**  
   Charter tainted evidence, **31:1577.50**  
   co-conspirator exception, **31:1579**  
   community shock not test, **31:1550**  
   court's reputation, balancing of factors re, **31:1546**  
   deference to trial judge, **31:1573**  
   degree of intrusion, **31:1572**  
   derivative evidence, **31:1566**  
   effect of exclusion, **31:1543**  
   evidence created by accused after violation, **31:1574**  
   factors considered, **31:1540**  
   fairness of trial, **31:1541, 31:1574**  
   fresh start after Charter breach, **31:1566.50, 31:1568.50**  
   invalid statutory provision, **31:1563**  
   law operative at time of seizure, **31:1562**  
   multiple breaches, cumulative effect of, **31:1542.50**  
   non-conscripted real evidence, **31:1577**  
   offence committed after Charter violation, **31:1578**  
 police  
   duty to preserve evidence, **31:1560**  
   lack of good faith on part of, **31:1559**  
   misconduct, deterrence of, **31:1558**  
   provisional rulings, **16:520**  
   purpose of exclusion provision, **31:1539, 31:1558**  
   real evidence, **31:1521**  
   reliability of evidence, **31:1544**



**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Evidence, exclusion of, **31:1510**—Cont'd  
 criteria for exclusion—Cont'd  
   right to counsel  
     incapacity re, **31:1557**  
     knowledge of, **31:1556**  
   sanctity of body, **31:1571**  
   seriousness of violation, **31:1542**  
   substantial vs. technical infringement, **31:1561**  
   systemic Charter breach, **31:1570**  
   tainted factor, deletion of, **31:1548**  
   tainted statement  
     different uses of, **31:1554**  
     unfair trick used to obtain, **31:1554**  
   temporal nexus, **31:1568**  
   three lines of inquiry, balancing, **31:1545**  
   unreasonable surreptitiously recorded statement, **31:1555**  
   violation as reasonable excuse, **31:1569**  
 derivative evidence, application of s. 24(2), **31:1549**  
 onus of proof  
   accused's burden, **31:1536**  
   no automatic exclusion, **31:1538**  
   statement of accused, burden re, **31:1537**  
   test for exclusion, **31:1535**  
 pre-condition to, **31:1527**  
 procedure  
   American exclusionary rule, **31:1523**  
   application made to trial judge, **31:1528**  
   British exclusionary rule, **31:1522**  
   civil proceedings, **31:1532**  
   criteria on appeal, **31:1534**  
   grounds for exclusion, statement of, **31:1531**  
   objection prior to reception of evidence, **31:1530**  
   personal right, **31:1524**  
   pre-Charter violation, **31:1521**  
   question of law or fact, **31:1533**  
   remedy vs. right, **31:1526**  
   voir dire, **31:1529**  
 provisions re, **31:1478**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Evidence, exclusion of, **31:1510**—Cont'd  
 s. 24(2) analysis  
   accused's statements, application to, **31:1546**  
   admissibility test, **31:1541**  
   bodily evidence, application to, **31:1547**  
   derivative evidence, **31:1549**  
   impact of breach on Charter-protected interests, **31:1543**  
   non-bodily physical evidence, application to, **31:1548**  
   societal interest in adjudication on merits, **31:1544**  
   waiver of right, **31:1525**  
 Extradition Act, **32:7**  
 Extraordinary remedies  
   jurisdictional error and, **26:4**  
 Firearms, **18:417**  
 Fundamental freedoms  
   see Association, freedom of; Conscience and religion; Peaceful assembly, freedom of; Thought, belief, opinion and expression  
 Fundamental justice  
   see Principles of Fundamental Justice  
 Government matters, application to  
   see Application of  
 Guilty plea, **14:60**  
 Habeas corpus, **31:933**  
   appeal re, **31:942**  
   automatic release, entitlement to, **31:939**  
   availability of, **31:940**  
   certiorari-in-aid and, **31:938**  
   Charter guarantee, **31:962**  
   description of Writ, **31:935**  
   discretionary remedy, as, **31:941**  
   former s. 526 and, **31:935**  
   stay pending appeal, and s. 784(5), **31:937**  
 Insanity verdict, **22:30**  
 Interpretation, principles of, **31:1**  
   access to justice principle (standing), **31:59.70**  
   actual or reasonable hypothetical violation, **31:60**  
   administrative decisions, proportionality analysis, **31:52**  
   bilingual nature of Charter, **31:47**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Interpretation, principles of, **31:1**  
 —Cont'd  
 Bill of Rights  
     interpretation of not binding, **31:9**  
     overlap with Charter, **31:10**  
 burden of proof, **31:20**  
 Charter exceptions, **31:3**  
 Charter values, **31:70**  
 collective vs. individual rights, **31:53**  
 collision of rights or freedoms, **31:56**  
 competing rights or freedoms, **31:55**  
 constitutional questions, need to answer, **31:50**  
 constitutional rights not subject to Charter compliance, **31:66**  
 constitutional validity  
     preference for, **31:22**  
     presumption of, **31:21**  
 constitutions, other, reference to, **31:37**  
 contextual approach, **31:30**  
 Crown fairness in criminal prosecutions, duty of, **31:40**  
 denominational school rights, **31:67**  
 discretion, exercise of, **31:33**  
 equality of rights and freedoms, **31:72**  
 evidence, ordinary rules of, **31:26**  
 extravagant interpretations, **31:12**  
 extrinsic materials  
     receipt for first time on appeal, **31:36**  
     reference to, **31:35**  
 factual underpinning, **31:39**  
 foreign law, **31:58**  
 free and democratic society, idea of, **31:16**  
 functional and structural approach, **31:6**  
 genesis of Charter, **31:8**  
 global approach, **31:28**  
 Hansard, reference to re context, **31:34**  
 headings, **31:45**  
 historical meaning of rights, **31:11**  
 impugned legislation, purpose and effect of, **31:41**  
 judicial restraint, **31:49**  
 justiciability, **31:24 to 31:26**  
 laws of other countries, reference to, **31:38**  
 legal vs. language rights, **31:67**  
 legality principle, **31:59.50**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Interpretation, principles of, **31:1**  
 —Cont'd  
 legislative vs. Charter powers, **31:18**  
 liberal not literal, **31:5**  
 living tree doctrine, **31:14**  
 marginal notes, **31:46**  
 minority rights and freedoms, protection of, **31:7**  
 multicultural heritage, **31:62**  
 non-contravention, interpretation should favour, **31:23**  
 official versions, ambiguity between, **31:48**  
 organic approach, **31:4**  
 overbreadth, **31:42**  
 plain meaning, **31:27**  
 political conventions, **31:64**  
 political issues, **31:25**  
 practical considerations, **31:15**  
 principles of constitutional interpretation, **31:2**  
 public interest litigation, interim costs to fund, **31:73**  
 purposive approach, **31:1, 31:19**  
 rational approach, **31:29**  
 reference opinions, **31:69**  
 referendums, **31:63**  
 retrospectivity, **31:61**  
 rights and freedoms, **31:31**  
 rights vs. freedoms, **31:73**  
 rights vs. remedies, **31:54**  
 rule of law, **31:44**  
 separation of powers, **31:17**  
 social and legislative fact findings, **31:57**  
 specific guarantees, **31:51**  
 specific vs. general Charter rights, **31:71**  
 standing vs. justiciability, **31:24**  
 stare decisis, issues re, **31:69**  
 supremacy of God, **31:43**  
 timing of Charter violation allegation, **31:36, 31:59**  
 transitional period, **31:75**  
 treaties, reference to, **31:37**  
 trivial limitations of rights, **31:13**  
 two interpretations, **31:23**  
 unnecessary interpretations, avoidance of, **31:49**  
 vagueness, doctrine of, **31:42**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont’d**

Interpretation, principles of, **31:1**  
     —Cont’d  
         waiver of Charter right, **31:32**  
 Interpreter, assistance of, **31:1242**  
     accuracy, presumption re, **31:1258**  
     application of guarantee, **31:1249, 31:1251**  
     assertion of right, **31:1261**  
     burden on accused, **31:1265**  
     communication with counsel at trial, **31:1264**  
     complementary language rights, **31:1298**  
     corporations, **31:1254**  
     cross-examination by judge, **31:1260**  
     deaf party/witness, interpreter for, **31:1259**  
     inquiry re need, **31:1255**  
     judge, by, **31:1256**  
     procedural framework, **31:1253**  
     purpose of guarantee, **31:1252**  
     standard of interpretation, **31:1257**  
     understanding proceeding, **31:1262**  
     waiver, **31:1263**  
 Jury, order of closing addresses to, **17:88**  
 Life, liberty and security of the person  
     see also Principles of fundamental justice  
     child in need of protection, **31:533**  
     conditional rights, as, **31:440**  
     contextual analysis, **31:426**  
     corporations, exclusion of, **31:442**  
     deprivation  
         fundamentally just means, by, **31:446**  
         liberty, three forms of, **31:445**  
         requirement of, **31:424**  
     destroyed information, non-disclosure of, **31:562**  
     ECHR “right to life,” **31:436**  
     economic/commercial rights and, **31:439**  
     estates, **31:427**  
     “everyone,” meaning of, **31:442**  
     extraterritorial, **31:406**  
     “fair process” vs. particular type of process, **31:435**  
     foetus, exclusion of, **31:444**  
     human dignity, principle of, **31:427**  
     independent rights, as, **31:441**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont’d**

Life, liberty and security of the person  
     —Cont’d  
     inquiry re deprivation, nature of, **31:431**  
     liberty  
         arbitrary or irrational law, **31:451**  
         cannabis, use of, **31:454**  
         cannabis offences, **31:456**  
         compulsory education, **31:461**  
         contract, freedom of, **31:457**  
         deprivation of, **31:445**  
         driving licence and, **31:459**  
         gross disproportionate legislative response, **31:452**  
         harm principle, **31:450**  
         imprisonment and, **31:448**  
         meaning of, **31:447**  
         medical marijuana exemption, **31:455**  
         parental rights, **31:460**  
         practising profession and, **31:459**  
         prostitution and, **31:453**  
         protection of, nature of, **31:486.50**  
         residual management rights re work schedule, **31:457**  
         right to work and, **31:449**  
     life, right to, **31:436**  
     limitations of s. 7, **31:433**  
     non-penal matters, **31:423**  
     permissive nature of deprivation, **31:432**  
     privacy, right to not included, **31:437**  
     property rights not entrenched by, **31:438**  
     public inquiry, **31:425**  
     relationship between sec. 7 and sec. 1, **31:434**  
     security of the person  
         abortion and, **31:468**  
         arrest, at home, **31:716**  
         basic tenants of legal system, **31:483**  
         blood samples, seizure of, **31:469**  
         blood transfusion, **31:470**  
         bodily integrity, **31:466**  
         breath sample, reasonable suspicion for, **31:472**  
         compulsion of victim to testify, **31:480**  
         consent obtained by compulsion, **31:482**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Life, liberty and security of the person  
—Cont'd  
security of the person—Cont'd  
economic rights, **31:465**  
enforcement of foreign judgment,  
**31:478**  
fingerprints, taking of, **31:474**  
health care, limited access to, **31:471**  
medical treatment, right to, **31:468**  
personal autonomy, **31:466**  
photographs, taking of, **31:476**  
physical and personal integrity,  
**31:466**  
police right to question, **31:481**  
punishment, freedom from, **31:462**  
right to good name, **31:479**  
right to sue, **31:477**  
roadside screening, **31:473**  
suicide, physician-assisted, **31:467**  
separate interests, as, **31:430**  
two components of, **31:429**  
stigma, freedom from, **31:428**  
telephone restrictions at remand centre,  
**31:564**  
Limitation of, **31:136**  
demonstrably justified  
double criteria re, **31:161**  
effects of limitation, **31:172**  
ends and means, **31:162**  
evidence  
absence of, **31:166**  
by means of, **31:162**  
justified vs. reasonable, **31:167**  
minimal impairment, **31:171**  
objective of limitation, **31:163**  
policy arguments  
reference to *Hansard* re, **31:173**  
use of, **31:165**  
pressing and substantive objective,  
**31:164**  
proportionality, **31:168**  
rational connection, **31:169**  
sociological, cultural materials,  
**31:174**  
free and democratic society  
Canadian standard, **31:177**  
other democratic societies, **31:175**  
onus of proof  
administrative infringement, **31:180**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Limitation of, **31:136**—Cont'd  
onus of proof—Cont'd  
on party justifying limitation, **31:178**  
preponderance of evidence, **31:179**  
presumption of constitutional validity,  
**31:181**  
prescribed by law  
discussed, **31:153**  
guidelines and directives, **31:157**  
implicit prescription, **31:156**  
judicial discretion, **31:160**  
judicial interpretation, **31:159**  
law, meaning of, **31:154**  
regulations, **31:155**  
vague and overly discretionary law,  
**31:158**  
reasonable limits, **31:137**  
budgetary considerations, **31:148**  
contextual approach, **31:144**  
denial vs. limitation, **31:152**  
evidence, necessity of, **31:151**  
flexibility, measure of, **31:146**  
law vs. adjudicative decision, **31:141**  
minimal impairment, **31:147**  
non-absolute nature of rights, **31:138**  
policy considerations of legislators,  
**31:147**  
proportionality, **31:139, 31:152, 31:168, 31:169**  
rational basis, **31:142**  
reasonable basis for impairment,  
**31:150**  
state interest, **31:149**  
test re, **31:145**  
two-stage process, **31:139**  
two-step inquiry, **31:140**  
underlying values and principles,  
**31:143**  
vagueness  
administrative bodies, re, **31:182**  
tolerable certainty, **31:184**  
understandable and ascertainable  
standards, **31:183**  
Minority language educational rights,  
**31:1377, 31:1386**  
accessibility, reasonable, **31:1403**  
child need not speak minority language,  
**31:1395**  
delegation to school board, **31:1404**  
discretion re practicability, **31:1397**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Minority language educational rights,  
**31:1377, 31:1386—Cont'd**  
 equality rights and, **31:1392**  
 equivalent facilities, **31:1400**  
 general framework, **31:1388**  
 general regime, **31:1387**  
 general remedial right, **31:1389**  
 historical and social context, **31:1396**  
 location of schools, **31:1404**  
 majority language, no right to, **31:1398**  
 numbers warranting, **31:1406**  
 parents not of linguistic minority,  
**31:1392**  
 parents of linguistic majority, **31:1394**  
 quality of, **31:1401**  
 Quebec, application to, **31:1399**  
 right to manage and control, **31:1402**  
 specific purpose of, **31:1391**  
 Mistake of fact and, **21:235**  
 Mobility rights, **31:403**  
 exceptions  
   Law Society restrictions, **31:419**  
   laws of general application, **31:418**  
   provincial professional requirements,  
   **31:420**  
 right of entry and exit  
   extradition  
     as reasonable limit, **31:404**  
     crime committed in Canada, for,  
     **31:407**  
     hearing, Charter matters at, **31:408**  
     prison transfer to Canada, **31:409,**  
     **31:415**  
     procedural fairness re surrender  
     for extradition, **31:405**  
 right to reside/pursue livelihood in any  
 province  
   child's rights, **31:417**  
   grandfathering provisions, **31:413**  
   mobility rights, as, **31:410**  
   non-resident salesperson, **31:416**  
   purpose of rights, **31:411, 31:412**  
   right to work, no free-standing,  
   **31:414**  
 Murder  
   see also MURDER  
   parties to common intention, **15:87**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Offence, person charged with, **31:942**  
 accused as non-compellable witness,  
**31:1015**  
   see also TRIALS — Witnesses  
 civil action  
   concurrent, **31:1023**  
   discovery or trial, **31:1030**  
 corporate directing mind, **31:1025**  
 examination of bankrupt by trustee,  
**31:1024**  
 extent of protection, **31:1016**  
 failure to testify  
   adverse comment, re, **31:1020**  
   adverse inference from, **31:1020**  
 foreign proceedings, **31:1017**  
 incriminating statement, time for  
 determination, **31:1019**  
 non-application of protection,  
**31:1031**  
 pending appeal, **31:1027**  
 pre-trial evidence, application to,  
**31:1022**  
 regulatory proceedings, application  
 to, **31:1029**  
 separate informations, **31:1026**  
 “tactical onus” to testify, **31:1018**  
 testimonial compulsion, **31:1016**  
 bail, reasonable  
   after conviction, **31:1119**  
   denial without just cause, no,  
   **31:1111**  
   guarantee to, **31:1108**  
   maintenance of public confidence (s.  
   510(c)), **31:1110**  
   presumption of innocence  
     as basis for bail, **31:1114**  
     pending appeal, **31:1115**  
     pending new trial, **31:1116**  
   reverse onus  
     on murder charge, **31:1113**  
     on narcotic charge, **31:1117**  
     public interest and protection and,  
     **31:1118**  
   right to, **31:1107**  
   show cause on accused, **31:1112**  
   undue delay prior to bail hearing,  
   **31:1109**  
 benefit of lesser punishment  
   increase in penalty after commission  
   of offence, **31:1183**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Offence, person charged with, **31:942**  
 —Cont'd  
 benefit of lesser punishment—Cont'd  
 lesser punishment at sentencing,  
**31:1182**  
 long-term offender provisions,  
**31:1186**  
 prohibition orders, **31:1185**  
 “punishment,” meaning of, **31:1179**  
 reduction of penalty after sentence,  
**31:1184**  
 replacement of offence by another,  
**31:1180**  
 sliding scale of punishment, **31:1181**  
 treatment/punishment, **31:1188.50**  
 “charged,” meaning of, **31:943**  
 civil proceedings, inapplicability of,  
**31:947**  
 contempt of court, application re,  
**31:948**  
 corporations and organizations,  
 application to, **31:949**  
 dangerous offender application inap-  
 plicable, **31:946**  
 double jeopardy, **31:1146**  
 binary vs. global right, **31:1177**  
 civil consequences of offence,  
**31:1163**  
 common law rule, **31:1176**  
 completion of punishment for same  
 offence, **31:1153**  
 conditional discharge, revocation of,  
**31:1151**  
 contempt and criminal harassment,  
**31:1166**  
 Crown appeal  
 of acquittal, **31:1171**  
 on facts, **31:1172**  
 summary conviction acquittal,  
**31:1173**  
 dangerous offender application,  
**31:1160, 31:1161**  
 deportation, **31:1152**  
 DNA samples, taking of not  
 “punishment,” **31:1165**  
 early parole, abolition of, **31:1170**  
 extradition hearing, **31:1154**  
 hung jury, **31:1168**  
 included offence, **31:1164**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Offence, person charged with, **31:942**  
 —Cont'd  
 double jeopardy, **31:1146**—Cont'd  
 mandatory supervision, revocation  
 of, **31:1162**  
 mistrial, **31:1168**  
 multiple penal consequences,  
**31:1159**  
 “offence,” meaning of, **31:1149**  
 parole, forfeiture of, **31:1169**  
 perjury following convictions,  
**31:1174**  
 preliminary inquiry, discharge at,  
**31:1156**  
 presumption against retrospectivity  
 of greater punishment, **31:1177**  
 probation, breach of, **31:1155**  
 “punishment,” meaning of, **31:1150,**  
**31:1165**  
 purpose of prohibition, **31:1147**  
 same offence element, **31:1148**  
 second or subsequent offences,  
**31:1158**  
 stay of proceedings, **31:1157**  
 use of firearm during indictable  
 offence, **31:1167**  
 young person, failure to comply,  
**31:1155**  
 ex post facto offences, no, **31:1141**  
 extradition hearing, inapplicability to,  
**31:950**  
 fair and public hearing  
 abolition of peremptory challenges,  
**31:1131**  
 accused compelled previously to  
 testify, **31:1081**  
 accused’s failure to attend trial,  
**31:1077, 31:1079**  
 bail hearing, publicity ban at,  
**31:1075**  
 certificate evidence, **31:1072**  
 conflict of interest for counsel,  
**31:1067**  
 contempt proceedings, **31:1073**  
 counsel, right to  
 at trial, **31:1064**  
 effective counsel, **31:1066**  
 on appeal, **31:1065**  
 cross-examination on past convic-  
 tions, **31:1080**



**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Offence, person charged with, **31:942**  
 —Cont'd  
 fair and public hearing—Cont'd  
   Crown stand asides, **31:1069**,  
     **31:1081**  
   extradition hearing, use of affidavits  
     at, **31:1071**  
   fairness, concept of, **31:1062**  
   fair trial, right to, **31:1063**  
   in camera hearing, **31:1076**  
   inherently prejudicial practices,  
     **16:40**  
   jury trial, Attorney General requir-  
     ing, **31:1082**  
   perpetuated evidence, **31:1074**  
   police prosecutors, **31:1083**  
   preliminary inquiry, sealed packet at,  
     **31:1070**  
   publicity, excessive, **31:1078**  
   forfeiture of goods, inapplicability to,  
     **31:951**  
 independent and impartial tribunal  
   administrative tribunals, non-ap-  
     plication to, **31:1093**  
   contempt in face of court, **31:1104**  
   court martial  
     General Court Martial, **31:1101**  
     standing, **31:1102**  
   independence vs. impartiality,  
     **31:1084**, **31:1087**  
   independent commissions, financial  
     security of, **31:1089**  
 judges  
   competency of, **31:1095**  
   disciplinary hearing against,  
     **31:1096**  
   financial security of, **31:1089**,  
     **31:1090**  
   part-time, **31:1099**  
   removal of, **31:1097**  
   sources of independence, **31:1087**  
   supernumerary, federal judges,  
     **31:1098**  
   judicial immunity, **31:1100**  
   judicial participation in investigative  
     hearing (s. 83.28), **31:1091**  
   maintenance orders, enforcement of,  
     **31:1106**  
   office held at pleasure, **31:1094**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Offence, person charged with, **31:942**  
 —Cont'd  
 independent and impartial tribunal  
   —Cont'd  
   prejudicial comments by government  
     officials, **31:1105**  
   purpose of, **31:1085**  
   standard of independence, **31:1088**  
 information re specific offence, **31:952**  
   additional offence disclosed by evi-  
     dence, **31:964**  
   avoidance of process, **31:955**  
   Crown election, **31:962**  
   failure to refer to charging section,  
     **31:958**  
   included offences, **31:959**  
   multiple and alternative offences,  
     **31:960**  
   purpose in giving, **31:953**  
   real prejudice without, **31:954**  
   specific averment, **31:963**  
   subsequent charge, **31:961**  
   summons, **31:965**  
   writing requirement, **31:956**  
 innocence, presumption of, **31:1032**  
   see also reverse onus  
   juvenile delinquent, application to,  
     **31:1034**  
   key principles of, **31:1031.50**  
   non-application of, **31:1036**  
   public and press, application to,  
     **31:1038**  
   purpose of presumption, **31:1033**  
   reverse onus re mens rea, **31:1037**  
   trial, application at, **31:1035**  
 jury trial, right to, **31:1120**  
   abolition of peremptory challenges,  
     **31:1131**  
   “benefit of trial by jury,” meaning  
     of, **31:1122**  
   contempt of court, **31:1126**  
   corporations, **31:1135**  
   court martial trial, **31:1134**  
   Crown adding charge, **31:1127**  
   Crown option offence, **31:1136**  
   Crown’s right, **31:1010**  
   dangerous offender application,  
     **31:1125**  
   discharge of juror, **31:1132**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Offence, person charged with, **31:942**

—Cont'd

jury trial, right to, **31:1120**—Cont'd

five years or a more severe punishment, **31:1121**

judge's opinion on evidence, expression of, **31:1124**

juvenile delinquent, **31:1137**

loss of, **31:1129**

re-election to, **31:1130**

representative jury, right to, **31:1125**

retrial of original election, **31:1133**

waiver of by accused, **31:1128**

withdrawal of charge, **31:1140**

young person, **31:1138, 31:1139**

lesser punishment where variation in, **31:1175**

nature of charge, **31:944**

offence in force

access to law, **31:1142**

prior interpretation, **31:1145**

war crimes, **31:1143**

parole eligibility, application to accelerate (s. 745.6), **31:945**

presumptions

see reverse onus

reverse onus

association with prostitutes, **31:1051**

bail pending trial and appeal, **31:1054**

bawdy house, found in, **31:1055**

blood alcohol reading, **31:1053**

evidentiary burden, **31:1041**

examples

invalid reverse onuses/  
presumptions, **31:1058**

valid reverse onuses/  
presumptions, **31:1059**

excuse or justification

generally, **31:1046**

burglar tools, re, **31:1047**

facts peculiarly within accused's  
knowledge, **31:1060**

justifiability of, **31:1040**

mandatory presumption, **31:1043**

permissive presumption, **31:1044**

possession of recently stolen property, **31:1061**

presumption of innocence, as violating, **31:1039**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Offence, person charged with, **31:942**

—Cont'd

reverse onus—Cont'd

presumption of sanity, **31:1049**

presumption re age, **31:1050**

presumptions of fact, **31:1042**

registered weapon certificate, **31:1048**

strict liability and due diligence, **31:1056**

truth as defence to wilfully promoting hatred, **31:1052**

valid statutory presumption, **31:1045**

separate charge, **31:1028**

time of act/omission, criminality  
requirement, **31:1182**

trial within reasonable time, **31:967**

administrative delay, **31:969**

appeal, delay raised only on, **31:1013**

application to all trial courts, **31:971**

Charter applications re, framework  
for, **31:981**

corporate accused, **31:975**

Crown appeal, **31:1007**

Crown's right to jury trial, **31:1011**

Crown's stay of proceedings, **31:998**

dangerous offender application causing  
delay, **31:1003.30**

delay, requirement to raise issue in  
timely manner, **31:1026**

delay as from charge, **31:977**

delay as question of law, **31:1004**

delay caused by co-accused, **31:1006**

delay caused by defence, **31:1005**

delay reasonable, **31:995**

extradition hearings, **31:1014**

extraordinary remedies causing  
delay, **31:1003**

guilty plea withdrawal causing delay, **31:1003.50**

individual right, as, **31:970**

judge's delay, **31:997**

jury roll, right to representative, **31:1103**

motion, discretion re when to hear, **31:976**

multiple trials, **31:1002**

new proceedings, **31:1012**

overall delay, **31:1002**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

- Offence, person charged with, **31:942**
  - Cont'd
  - trial within reasonable time, **31:967**
    - Cont'd
    - post-verdict delay, **31:999**
    - pre-charge delay, **31:980**
    - pre-information delay, **31:979**
    - prejudice to accused, **31:1009**
    - presumptively unreasonable delay, **31:984, 31:985**
    - promise to appear, **31:979**
    - purpose of guarantee, **31:968**
    - re-trial delay, **31:1004**
    - review of trial findings, **31:1008**
    - unreasonable delay
      - below presumptive ceiling, **31:986**
      - co-accused/others caused delay, **31:1006**
      - defence delay, **31:1002**
      - defence-waived/caused delay, **31:1010**
      - direct indictment, **31:897**
      - direct indictment after laying information, **31:989**
      - exceptional circumstances, **31:985**
      - factors, **31:990**
      - meaning of, **31:981**
      - presumptive ceiling, **31:983**
      - presumptively unreasonable delay, **31:984, 31:985**
      - re-election re mode of trial, **31:988**
      - transition, application of, **31:982**
      - trial judge management to avoid, **31:996**
      - unreasonable delay, **31:994**
      - verdict deliberation delay, **31:999**
      - youth court delay, **31:974**
- Official languages, **31:1359**
  - bilingual/minority official language proceedings, **31:1379**
  - bilingual statutes, **31:1375**
  - change in venue re language of trial, **31:1382**
  - complementary language rights, three, **31:1298**
  - counsel of choice, right to, **31:1380**
  - disclosure in language of trial, **31:1436**
  - English and French
    - advancements of, **31:1371**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

- Official languages, **31:1359**—Cont'd
  - English and French—Cont'd
    - as official languages, **31:1369**
  - federal courts, **31:1373**
  - federal institutions
    - communication by public, **31:1384**
    - (provincial functions) in New Brunswick, **31:1370**
  - municipal matters, **31:1385**
  - New Brunswick, linguistic rights in, **31:1386**
  - preliminary inquiry in accused's official language, **31:1377**
  - provincial offence tried in accused's official language, **31:1378**
  - transcript of evidence, access to, **31:1381**
  - trial in accused's official language (ss. 530, 530.1), **31:1376, 31:1436**
  - understanding language chosen, **31:1374**
- Override provision, **31:101**
  - constitutional override power, **31:102**
  - declaration of override, **31:103**
  - formal requirements, **31:105**
  - general override, **31:104**
- Peaceful assembly, freedom of
  - freedom of association, **31:351**
  - freedom of expression, relation to, **31:352**
  - prisoners, by, **31:350**
- Perpetuated evidence, **16:229**
- Precedents, changes to law and reconsideration of, **31:1196.30**
- Preliminary inquiry and, **13:22, 13:54**
- Presumption of Innocence
  - see INNOCENCE, PRESUMPTION OF
- Principles of fundamental justice, **31:422**
  - aboriginal accused, "proportionate sentence," **31:615**
  - abuse of process
    - generally, **31:593**
    - Charter applicability, **12:110**
    - entrapment as, **31:600**
    - pre-charge delay as, **31:595**
    - relaying of charge as, **31:603**
  - access to personal information held by government, **31:346, 31:539**
  - accomplice as Crown witness, **31:586**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Principles of fundamental justice, **31:422**  
 —Cont'd  
 adequate investigation, right to, **31:494**  
 adjudication on facts and law, **31:510**  
 administrative appeal, submission on, **31:520**  
 administrative hearing, **31:535**  
 amnesia, accused suffering from, **31:573**  
 application of law, arbitrariness and disproportion, **31:507**  
 arbitrariness, overbreadth and gross disproportionality, **31:505**  
 arbitrary laws, **31:506**  
 bail hearing  
   evidence at, **31:645**  
   right of accused to testify at, **31:647**  
 bodily harm, unlawfully causing, **31:552**  
 breathalyzer, refusal re, **31:646**  
 child, counsel for, **31:649**  
 compendious expression, as, **31:487**  
 compensation orders, **31:556**  
 compulsion, statutory defence of, **31:502**  
 compulsory treatment, **31:642**  
 concepts involved, **31:486**  
 confession, trickery in obtaining, **31:519**  
 consent defence, removal of, **31:607**  
 counsel, limitation on access right, **31:501**  
 Crown's right of appeal, **31:598**  
 dangerous driving, **31:554**  
 dangerous offender application, **31:531**  
 delay  
   appellate, **31:597**  
   pre-charge, **31:595, 31:980**  
   test re pre-charge, **31:596**  
 deportation, **31:529, 31:636**  
 detention of mentally unfit accused, **31:543**  
 direct indictment, **31:557**  
 disclosure  
   informer's identity, of, **31:567**  
   right to, **31:571**  
   stay for non-disclosure, **31:565**  
 discretion, exercise of, **31:498**  
 discussed, **31:485**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Principles of fundamental justice, **31:422**  
 —Cont'd  
 drinking and driving charge  
   administration of ASD, alcohol in mouth, **31:584**  
   automatic suspension of licence, **31:614**  
 drunkenness  
   common law defence of, **31:525**  
   removal of, **31:609**  
 evidence  
   bail hearing, at, **31:645**  
   perpetuated, **31:585**  
   restriction on adducing, **31:591**  
   right to test, **31:566**  
   videotaped (ss. 715.1 and 715.2), **31:588**  
   videotaped evidence of witness with disability, **31:589**  
 ex parte trials, **31:582**  
 extradition hearing  
   generally, **31:527**  
   fair process requirement, **31:638**  
   foreign country, standards in, **31:641**  
   use of depositions at, **31:635**  
 extraterritorial crimes, **31:528, 31:529**  
 fair notice, **31:511**  
 fault  
   objective, **31:550, 31:552**  
   regulatory offences, for, **31:570**  
 firearms, no constitutional right to bear, **31:576**  
 foreign jurisdiction, deprivation by, **31:651**  
 full answer and defence, **31:493, 31:572, 31:592.50**  
 Hague Convention re child refugee, **31:648**  
 harmless conduct, criminalization of, **31:450**  
 inadmissibility of non-citizens re national security, **31:530**  
 incapacity to make full answer and defence, **31:572**  
 injunction, **31:499**  
 inmates  
   see parolees and inmates  
 issuing process, **31:581**  
 jail sentence, mandatory, **31:571**  
 joinder of counts, **31:558**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Principles of fundamental justice, **31:422**  
 —Cont'd  
 jury  
   Crown's right to address last, **31:604**  
   mandatory jury trial, **31:611**  
   right to civil, **31:540**  
   secrecy, **31:605**  
 legal rights provisions, interplay with, **31:484**  
 loitering in park by sex offender, **31:553**  
 manifest unfairness, **31:497**  
 manslaughter, **31:551**  
 mens rea  
   care/control of motor vehicle, **31:496**  
   need for, **31:495**  
 military service offences, **31:655**  
 mistake of fact re age, **31:606**  
 moral fault, need for, **31:495**  
 moral voluntariness, need for, **31:495**  
 multiple punishment, **31:577**  
 murder  
   attempted, **31:549**  
   constructive, **31:544**  
   first degree, **31:545**  
   implied intent re, **31:546**  
   objective liability and, **31:548**  
   provocation to, **31:547**  
 non-publication of accused's identity, **31:641**  
 obscenity  
   definition of, **31:503**  
   ignorance of nature of obscene matter, **31:612**  
 offence in force at time of commission, **31:490**  
 oppressive/vexatious proceedings, **31:594**  
 oral hearing, **31:536**  
 overbreadth, **31:509, 31:640**  
 parolees and inmates  
   day parole, **31:626**  
   discretion of institutional head, **31:632**  
   double-bunking, **31:633**  
   isolation/withholding programs, **31:628**  
   knowledge of case against, **31:631**  
   mandatory release, **31:629**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Principles of fundamental justice, **31:422**  
 —Cont'd  
 parolees and inmates—Cont'd  
   mandatory supervision, withholding, **31:627**  
   parole application, **31:624**  
   parole term, non-association, **31:630**  
   rights of, **31:623**  
   right to counsel at hearing, **31:625**  
   van rides to and from court, **31:634**  
 penal negligence, **31:550**  
 penalty, reasonable notice re greater, **31:538**  
 people smuggling, offence of, **31:640**  
 peremptory challenges and stand asides, **31:569, 31:1131**  
 possession of controlled drugs, **31:555**  
 preliminary inquiry, at  
   disclosure, refusal to order, **31:620**  
   jurisdiction re remedy, **31:618**  
   re-election, Crown's consent to, **31:621**  
   right to, **31:622**  
   sealed packet, opening of, **31:619**  
 presence at hearing  
   right of accused, **31:579**  
 presumption of innocence, **31:488**  
 previous convictions, cross-examination on, **31:603**  
 principles re, key, **31:484.50**  
 private information records, access to, **31:565**  
 procedural fairness, **31:492, 31:492.50, 31:535**  
 procedural safeguards against miscarriage of justice, **31:489**  
 prosecutorial discretion, **31:568**  
 psychiatric assessment, refusal to submit to, **31:524**  
 public inquiry prior to trial, **31:512**  
 publicity, widespread, **31:599**  
 rape shield provisions, **31:591**  
 reasons for judgment, failure to give, **31:578**  
 regulatory offences, fault and imprisonment for, **31:570**  
 removal from court, **31:583**  
 right of appeal, **31:653**  
 right to control defence, **31:500**  
 right to remain silent, **31:518**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Principles of fundamental justice, **31:422**

—Cont'd

right to state-funded counsel, **31:652**

safe injection facility, **31:644**

sealed packet, access to, **31:560**

seat belts, mandatory, **31:650**

self-incrimination

compulsory records in regulated industry, re, **31:517**

Crown's theory of liability, re, **31:515**

forensic DNA samples, taking of, **31:475**

investigative hearing re terrorism offences, **31:516**

pre-charge inquiry and, **31:514**

residual right against, **31:513**

right of witness against, **31:523**

statutory compulsion, **31:12.50**

sexual offenders, mandatory registration of, **31:574.50**

statement

elicitation of by trickery, non-active, **31:520**

income tax, **31:521**

tax statement, statutory compulsion to make, **31:522**

statutory definition, lack of, **31:508**

stay of proceedings, **31:559**

stolen property, prior possession of, **31:613**

substantive review, **31:491**

substitution of health care decisions, **31:643**

summary judgment, **31:541**

suspension of civil proceedings, **31:617**

testimony

behind screen, **31:590**

transfer to adult court, **31:616**

"true adjudication," requirements for, **31:510**

unrepresented accused, **31:654**

vagueness, **31:508**

vicarious liability, **31:542**

war crimes, **31:526**

weapons prohibitions, mandatory, **31:575**

witnesses

right to confront, **31:587**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Principles of fundamental justice, **31:422**

—Cont'd

witnesses—Cont'd

tainting of Crown witness by police, **31:601**

untried or unsentenced accomplice as, **31:586**

Youth Criminal Justice Act, **31:534**

Private prosecution, **12:95**

Protection of privacy, **4:2**

Religion, freedom of, **31:186**

driver's licence, photograph requirement, **31:224**

religious beliefs, definition of, **31:192**

same-sex marriages, freedom not to perform, **31:202**

terrorist activity, **31:219**

wearing kirpan at school, **31:218**

Remedies, **31:1398, 31:1408**

appropriate and just remedy

appellate intervention, **31:1469**

declaration of law at judgment, **31:1472**

efficacious requirement, **31:1462**

extension of invalid law, **31:1473**

nexus with legislative objective, **31:1470**

nexus with wrong, **31:1463**

range of remedies, **31:1464**

reduced sentence as remedy, **31:1475**

reference to past practices, **31:1471**

remedy not appropriate, **31:1474**

stay as exceptional remedy, **31:1477**

tainted possession of seized items, **31:1485**

costs, **31:1466, 31:1494**

court of competent jurisdiction

additional powers, vesting of, **31:1434**

administrative or statutory tribunals, **22:105, 31:1438**

appellate court

Charter remedy on appeal, **31:1461**

dangerous offender appeal, **23:193, 31:1459**

inherent and ancillary powers, **31:1457**

new Charter issues on appeal, **31:1460**



**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Remedies, **31:1398, 31:1408**—Cont'd  
 court of competent jurisdiction  
   —Cont'd  
   appellate court—Cont'd  
     pre-trial ruling, appeal of, **31:1458**  
     remedy by, limitation on, **31:1456**  
     statutory court, as, **31:1455**  
   collective agreement, **31:1439**  
   Criminal Code exhaustive of  
     appeals, **31:1436**  
   extradition proceedings, **31:1437**  
   jurisdiction  
     no increased, **31:1435**  
     requirement of prior, **31:1433**  
   preliminary inquiry  
     no power to stay, **31:1441**  
     not court of competent jurisdiction,  
       **31:1450**  
     power to exclude evidence,  
       **31:1442**  
   provincial court  
     Crown compensation, no power to  
       order, **31:1446**  
     jurisdiction to award remedies,  
       **31:1445**  
     mandamus, no power to order,  
       **31:1446**  
     no additional jurisdiction, **31:1444**  
     power to declare legislation  
       invalid, **31:1443**  
   superior court  
     admission on criminal motions,  
       **31:1454**  
     co-ordinate jurisdiction, **31:1452**  
     federal legislation, attack on,  
       **31:1448**  
     inherent jurisdiction of, **31:1447**  
     matter before inferior court,  
       **31:1450**  
     motion to strike for no cause of  
       action, **31:1451**  
     motion vs. action, **31:1453**  
     summary conviction appeal court,  
       **31:1449**  
   damages  
     availability of, **31:1465, 31:1492**  
     constitutional damages, **31:1491**  
     constitutional tort, **31:1490**  
     Crown prosecutorial misconduct,  
       **31:1466**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Remedies, **31:1398, 31:1408**—Cont'd  
 exclusion of evidence  
   no stay where evidence admissible,  
     **31:1479**  
   provisions re, **31:1478, 31:1519**  
 exemption, issuance of, **31:1480**  
 impounding seized documents, **31:1429**  
 injunction  
   interlocutory, **31:1483**  
   issuance of, **31:1480**  
 judicial review  
   mandamus inappropriate re stay,  
     **31:1503**  
   other remedies available, **31:1505**  
   prerogative writ where no appeal,  
     **31:1502**  
   presumption against prerogative  
     remedy, **31:1504**  
 onus of proof  
   assertion of violation, **31:1430**  
   balance of probabilities, **31:1429**  
   causal link requirement, **31:1432**  
   prima facie violation, **31:1431**  
 procedure  
   affidavits, cross-examination on,  
     **31:1513**  
   evidence, requirement to hear,  
     **31:1518**  
   factual backdrop, need for, **31:1515**  
   frivolous application, **31:1516**  
   judge raising Charter issue, **31:1517**  
   motion  
     civil motion during criminal  
       proceedings, **31:1512**  
     defence at trial, as, **31:1510**  
     during criminal trial, **31:1509**  
     individual pre-trial, **31:1506**  
     pre-trial Charter, **31:1507**  
     summary dismissal of, **31:1508**  
     withdrawal of, **31:1511**  
   normal, **31:1514**  
 purposive interpretation of s. 24(1),  
   **31:1408**  
 right of appeal  
   admission of evidence ruling,  
     **31:1499**  
   Charter rulings as questions of law,  
     **31:1499**  
   interlocutory order, **31:1497**  
   moot appeal, **31:1501**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Remedies, **31:1398, 31:1408**—Cont'd  
 right of appeal—Cont'd  
   non-publication order, of, **31:1496**  
   stay of proceedings, of, **31:1495**  
   total absence of evidence, **31:1500**  
 standing to apply  
   abortion injunction, **31:1419**  
   action for declaration, **31:1413**  
   anticipatory breach, **31:1426**  
   charge and violation, nexus between, **31:1425**  
   charged with offence, being, **31:1409**  
   Charter jurisdiction after trial terminates, **31:1411**  
   costs to successful civil party, **31:1428**  
   damages, action for, **31:1417**  
   interventions, **31:1418**  
   issue estoppel, **31:1424**  
   mootness, **31:1412**  
   personal right, **31:1410**  
   premature application, **31:1427**  
   procedural bars, **31:1420**  
   public interest standing, **31:1416**  
   reasonable cause of Charter action and standing, **31:1414**  
   s. 8 Charter declaration, **31:1415**  
   third party  
     searches, **31:1422**  
     violations, **31:1421**  
     wiretaps, **31:1423**  
   trade unions, **31:363**  
 stay  
   declaration of unconstitutionality, of, **31:1481**  
   issuance of, **31:1480**  
 unreasonably seized items, return of  
   copies, notes, etc., **31:1488**  
   delay of return, **31:1487**  
   discretion to order return, **31:1484**  
   factors re detention, **31:1486**  
   return vs. admissibility, **31:1489**  
 Restitution orders, **18:375**  
 Search and seizure, unreasonable, **31:655, 31:656**  
   generally, **3:3**  
   administrative searches  
     audit powers, **31:787**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Search and seizure, unreasonable, **31:655, 31:656**—Cont'd  
 administrative searches—Cont'd  
   mandatory information under ITA, **31:786**  
   privacy, low expectation of, **31:785**  
   regulatory searches, **31:784**  
   tax seizure, **31:788**  
 American authorities, relevance of, **31:793**  
 burden on accused, **31:675**  
 computers, privacy interest in, **31:681**  
 concurrent search purposes, **31:672**  
 corporations, **31:658**  
 customs searches, **31:712**  
   conduct of, **31:783**  
   lower standard of reasonableness, **31:781**  
   temporary restraint, **31:780**  
   warranted, **31:783**  
   warrantless, **31:763**  
   warrant provision of Customs Act, **31:782**  
 disjunctive nature of terms, **31:665**  
 dwelling house, **31:791**  
 electronic surveillance  
   constitutional validity, **31:772**  
   electronic beeper, **31:777**  
   search and seizure, constituting, **31:771**  
   surreptitious entry of private residence, **31:775**  
   video surveillance, **31:779**  
   videotaping, **31:778**  
 wiretaps  
   admissibility of evidence, principles, **4:84**  
   consent, **31:773**  
   consent re admissibility, **31:774**  
   emergency, **31:776**  
   “everyone,” meaning of, **31:658**  
 foreign search, **31:659**  
 forms of, **31:664**  
 impact on subject of, **31:666**  
 informational privacy, **31:681**  
 inquiry re grounds, **31:685**  
 interference with private and family life, **31:670**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Search and seizure, unreasonable, **31:655**,  
**31:656—Cont'd**  
 investigative detention, pat-down  
 search incidental to, **31:693**,  
**31:807**  
 investigative techniques, impermis-  
 sible, **31:692**  
 legislation permitting, **31:697**  
 plain view, seizure pursuant to, **31:794**  
 prior judicial authorization, **31:676**  
 privacy  
 individual, **31:669**  
 office, of, **31:792**  
 reasonable expectation of, **31:662**,  
**31:668**  
 rights, **31:790**  
 state intrusion on, **31:671**  
 subject matter of search as factor,  
**31:667**  
 private search, **31:660**  
 real property, seizure of, **31:789**  
 reasonable and probable grounds for  
 warrant, **31:678**  
 reasonableness  
 factors determining, **31:687**  
 meaning of, **31:663**  
 self contained meaning in provision,  
**31:698**  
 reasonable suspicion for search, **31:679**  
 retrospectivity, **31:795**  
 s. 7 analysis, redundancy of, **31:657**  
 search  
 blood samples  
 demand for, **31:709**  
 taken by hospital, **31:708**  
 demand for  
 blood samples, **31:709**  
 breath sample, **31:705**  
 driver's licence, **31:706**  
 information, **31:704**  
 eavesdropping, **31:711**  
 illegal vs. unreasonable vs. arbitrary,  
**31:690**  
 inspection of documents, **31:707**  
 meaning of, **31:702**  
 posted signs indicating, **31:700**  
 reasonable, **31:688**  
 safety search, warrantless, **31:703**  
 unreasonable execution of, **31:689**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Search and seizure, unreasonable, **31:655**,  
**31:656—Cont'd**  
 search—Cont'd  
 visual observations, **31:710**  
 warrantless  
 see warrantless search  
 with warrant  
 see search with warrant  
 search of the person  
 choking re drug search, **31:766**  
 frisk search, **31:764**  
 incident of arrest, **31:762**  
 internal search, **31:767**, **31:770**  
 strip search, **31:768**, **31:783**, **31:784**  
 suspicion, **31:769**  
 timing, **31:763**  
 search warrant  
 defective, **31:691**  
 entry prior to, **31:696**  
 general, **31:677**  
 hearsay grounds, **31:683**  
 invalid federal provisions re, **31:682**  
 judicial discretion re issuing, **31:680**  
 reasonable and probable grounds  
 requirement, **31:678**  
 search with warrant  
 blood sample by warrant, **31:738**  
 determination by judge, **31:734**  
 disorderly house search warrant,  
**31:731**  
 DNA judicial warrants, **31:733**  
 ex post facto justification, **31:746**  
 extended search warrant, **31:742**  
 general search warrant, **31:730**  
 informer's statement, disclosure of,  
**31:744**  
 prior unconstitutional search, **31:750**  
 quashing warrant  
 admissibility of evidence, **31:740**  
 cross-examination of affiant,  
**31:745**  
 indirect collateral attack, **31:747**  
 reasonableness of execution, **31:736**  
 reasonableness of issuance, **31:735**  
 seizure of other items, **31:743**  
 typographical/technical errors,  
**31:739**  
 weapons, re, **31:732**  
 writs of assistance, **31:737**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Search and seizure, unreasonable, **31:655**,  
**31:656—Cont'd**  
 seizure  
   blood sample, **31:724**  
   breath sample, **31:726**  
   breath sample under provincial  
     legislation, **31:723**  
   by police from third party, **31:674**  
   confiscation, **31:722**  
   consent and, **31:713**  
   detention order, **31:728**  
   fingerprints, **31:727**  
   forced production of documents  
     civil, **31:719**  
     criminal, **31:720**  
   forfeiture and restraint, **31:718**  
   impounding car, **31:715**  
   impounding materials, **31:701**  
   of other item, **31:699**  
   person, of, **31:717**  
   real property, **31:714**  
   records, inspection and photocopies  
     of, **31:721**  
   restraint order, **31:729**  
   standing to attack, **31:673**  
   subject matter of search as privacy  
     determinant, **31:667**  
   substantial interference with rights  
     requirement, **31:686**  
   totality of circumstances, **31:684**  
   warrantless search  
     arrest  
       after, **31:756**, **31:757**  
       before, **31:759**  
     auto, for, **31:695**  
     consent and waiver, **31:751**  
     courthouse perimeter searches,  
       **31:753**  
     exigent circumstances  
       described, **31:761**  
       need for, **31:694**  
     lawful detention, following, **31:758**  
     open fields doctrine, **31:750**  
     presumption of unreasonableness,  
       **31:748**  
     prison inmates, of, **31:754**  
     private property, right to enter,  
       **31:749**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Search and seizure, unreasonable, **31:655**,  
**31:656—Cont'd**  
   warrantless search—Cont'd  
     reasonable suspicion exception,  
       **31:760**  
     school official, by, **31:752**  
     weapons, for, **31:755**  
 Testimonial self-incrimination, **31:1219**  
   affidavit evidence, **31:1233**  
   applicability of protection, **31:1228**  
   bail hearing, **31:1242**  
   civil liability, **31:1194**  
   civil or administrative proceedings,  
     prior, **31:1232**  
   contradictory evidence, **31:1238**  
   cross-examination  
     accused to impeach credibility,  
       **31:1237**  
     accused witness to incriminate him,  
       of, **31:1236**  
     non-accused witness, of, **31:1234**  
     timing of ruling, **31:1235**  
   examination for discovery, **31:1245**  
   extent of protection, **31:1226**  
   forfeiture hearing, **31:1245**  
   incriminating evidence, **31:1230**  
   non-absolute nature of, **31:1229**  
   non-accused witness, jury instruction  
     re, **31:1237**  
   perjury, **31:1238**  
   preliminary inquiry, **31:1241**  
   prior conviction, admission at trial,  
     **31:1240**  
   purpose of protection, **31:1227**  
   re-trial after appeal, **31:1247**  
   sentencing hearing, **31:1244**  
   testimonial protection, **31:1231**  
   voir dire, **31:1243**  
   waiver of immunity, **31:1248**  
 Thought, belief, opinion and expression  
   access to courts  
     financial impediments, **31:317.50**  
     in camera proceedings, **31:319**  
     innocent persons, identities of,  
       **31:321**  
     no absolute ban on, **31:316**  
     non-absolute right, **31:317**  
     open-court principle, **31:318**  
     personal records, automatic ban,  
       **31:309**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Thought, belief, opinion and expression  
—Cont'd  
access to courts—Cont'd  
prohibition re filming re courtroom,  
**31:320**  
acts and deeds, protection of, **31:245**  
broad and purposive interpretation,  
**31:236**  
coercion or constraint, absence of,  
**31:232**  
communication re prostitution, **31:240**  
confidentiality order in civil suit,  
**31:242**  
contempt of court by media publica-  
tion, **31:244**  
effective expression, **31:237**  
expression, freedom of  
abortion services, protest re, **31:235**  
access to government information,  
**31:252**  
advertising by professionals, limits  
on, **31:258**  
child pornography, **31:286**  
common law limits on, **31:259**  
conduct permitted by, **31:249**  
confidentiality order in civil suit,  
**31:242**  
contempt by scandalizing court,  
**31:275**  
criminal indecency, **31:290**  
criticism of fellow teacher, **31:281**  
defamatory libel  
civil, **31:266**  
criminal, **31:265**  
demonstrations, **31:259**  
distribution of leaflets, peaceful,  
**31:254**  
election or referendum spending,  
**31:260**  
extent of protection, **31:246**  
gross indecency, **31:290**  
hatred, promotion of, **31:263**  
ideas and beliefs, protection of,  
**31:247**  
information, access to government,  
**31:252**  
information supplied by union to  
members, **31:255**  
inquiry re violation  
issues considered, **31:251**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Thought, belief, opinion and expression  
—Cont'd  
expression, freedom of—Cont'd  
inquiry re violation—Cont'd  
steps, **31:250**  
lawyer's expression on legal matters,  
**31:284**  
letter of recommendation, **31:279**  
municipal employees as municipal  
councillors, **31:267**  
national security, protection of,  
**31:261, 31:346**  
negative obligation, as, **31:244**  
oath of citizenship, **31:273**  
obscene matter (s. 163), **31:285**  
obscene theatrical performance,  
**31:287**  
personal information, use of in  
labour contexts, **31:256**  
picketing, peaceful, **31:254, 31:275,**  
**31:276**  
posters in public areas, **31:280**  
professionals  
limits on advertising by, **31:258**  
picketing, **31:277**  
professional criticism, **31:270**  
regulation of advertising by,  
**31:349**  
regulation of unregistered, **31:269**  
publications, **31:259**  
public property, access to, **31:253**  
purposes of, **31:248**  
racial contempt, **31:272**  
referendum, right to vote at, **31:271**  
Remembrance Day prohibition,  
**31:278**  
right of teacher to use film as  
educational tool, **31:282**  
right to vote at referendum, **31:270**  
school employee as school trustee,  
**31:268**  
seal-hunt filming, **31:283**  
sexual immorality in home endanger-  
ing child's morals, **31:289**  
terrorist activity, **31:219**  
union dues, compulsory, **31:257**  
wilful promotion of hatred, **31:262**  
wilful publication of false statement,  
**31:264**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Thought, belief, opinion and expression  
—Cont'd  
freedom re, meaning of, **31:234, 31:242**  
labour issues  
electioneering, ban on, **31:348**  
picketing as expression, **31:347**  
language of choice, **31:243**  
mental aspect of human activity, **31:236**  
non-absolute nature of, **31:233**  
political vs. commercial speech, **31:241**  
press, freedom of the  
concealing identity of person/place searched, **31:307**  
court exhibits, examination of, **31:310**  
court exhibits, publication of during trial, **31:314**  
court proceedings  
audio publication of, prohibition re, **31:295**  
cameras in courtroom, **31:294**  
concealing identity of accused, **31:304**  
concealing identity of journalistic source, **31:301, 31:303**  
concealing identity of witnesses, **31:302**  
contemptuous pretrial publicity, **31:309**  
limited access re interviews and photos, **31:296**  
necessity of reporting, **31:292**  
press vs. private citizen, **31:297**  
publication of court exhibits after trial, **31:313**  
rights after acquittal, **31:311**  
scrutiny and openness of, **31:298**  
special status for media, **31:291**  
defamation by, **31:299**  
distribution of newspapers, **31:315**  
publication ban  
bail hearing, at, **31:324**  
court of appeal, by, **31:328**  
inferior court judge, by, **31:326**  
superior court judge, by, **31:327**  
trial judge, by, **31:325**  
responsible communication defence, **31:300**

**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Thought, belief, opinion and expression  
—Cont'd  
press, freedom of the—Cont'd  
sealing order, **31:293**  
search warrant of media premises, **31:305**  
subpoenaed media official, **31:306**  
publication bans  
see also press, freedom of the  
accused's identity, **31:337**  
alleged wrongdoer, identity of, **31:341**  
application to lead other sexual activity, **31:336**  
bail hearing, at, **31:324**  
complainant's/witness's/juror's identity (ss. 486.4, 486.5), **31:335**  
disclosure of identity of victim/witness (sexual proceedings), **31:337.50**  
disclosure of witness's identity, **31:337.30**  
election information, **31:345**  
evidence at change of venue application, **31:339**  
journalistic source, re, **31:331**  
jurisdiction to make, **31:327**  
jurors, identification of, **31:334**  
mandatory disclosure ban of child pornography proceedings, **31:337.50**  
marital proceedings, **31:342**  
materials disclosed in civil suit, **31:343**  
review of indefinite ban, **31:344**  
right to fair trial, **31:329**  
temporary ban, **31:332**  
young person's identity, **31:340**  
publication of prejudicial information, contempt for, **31:330**  
public servants  
criticism of government by, **31:239**  
public expression by, **31:238**  
Vote, right to, **31:379**  
absentee voting, **31:395**  
application of, **31:383**  
democratic principles, relevance of, **31:395**  
deviations from voter parity, **31:385**



**CHARTER OF RIGHTS—Cont'd**

Vote, right to, **31:379**—Cont'd  
     effective representation, **31:384**  
     election results, annulment of, **31:387**  
     judges, **31:392**  
     liberal interpretation of enfranchising statutes, **31:382**  
     mentally disordered persons, **31:393**  
     municipal office, right to run for, **31:398**  
     municipal plebiscite, **31:402**  
     municipal voting, **31:403**  
     political speech vs., freedom of, **31:386**  
     prisoner  
         already sentenced, **31:391**  
         on remand, **31:390**  
     probation, persons on, **31:394**  
     provincial assembly, disqualification re membership, **31:400**  
     public funding to registered parties, **31:389**  
     purpose of guarantee, **31:380**  
     referendum, **31:401**  
     registered electoral parties, **31:388**  
     residency requirement, **31:397**  
     school trustee, right to run for, **31:399**  
     third-party spending limits, **31:39.50**  
     voter identification, requirement re, **31:396**

**CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES**

Anomalous classification, **7:10**  
 By jurisdiction of court, **7:11**  
     court of criminal jurisdiction, **7:14**  
     electable indictable procedures, **7:12**  
     indictable procedures, **7:11**  
     offences not otherwise classified, **7:16**  
     summary conviction court, **7:15**  
     superior court (plenary jurisdiction), **7:13**  
 Canadian  
     after 1892, **7:2**  
     three types, **7:6**  
 Common law, at, **7:1**  
 Crown option offences, **7:17**  
     appeal consequences, **14:70**  
     arrest by private citizen re, **5:3**  
     attempted property offences under \$5,000, **7:23**  
     discrimination under Charter, **31:1335**  
     dual offence as included offence, **7:34**

**CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES**

**—Cont'd**

Crown option offences, **7:17**—Cont'd  
     election  
         abandonment of, **7:29**  
         by indictment resulting in election by accused, **7:37**  
         by prosecutor, **7:24**  
         by provincial court judge, **7:26**  
         change of, **7:30**  
         conviction deemed indictable offence, **7:33**  
         endorsement requirement, **7:25**  
         failure of Crown re, **7:28**  
         in absence of accused, **7:27**  
         military offence, **7:20**  
         not contravening Charter, **7:22**  
         timing of, **7:38**  
     guilty plea to, **14:70**  
     hybrid/mixed offence, sentence for, **7:40, 18:151**  
     indictable, meaning of, **7:35**  
     indictable for purposes other than trial, **7:36**  
     joinder of dual and indictable offences, **7:31**  
     jury trial, right to, **31:1136**  
     mixing not fatal, **7:32**  
     procedure on, **7:19**  
     prosecutor's discretion, **7:18**  
     provincial court judge, within absolute jurisdiction, **7:21**  
     terminology re, varied, **7:17**  
     time limitations  
         generally, **1:37**  
         determination on election, **1:39**  
         no bar, **7:39**  
 English classification, **7:3**  
 Federal offences, **7:9**  
 Felonies, **7:1**  
 French classification, **7:5**  
 Indictable offences  
     provincial court judge, in absolute jurisdiction of, **7:21, 7:46**  
     attempted property offences over \$5,000, **7:52**  
     discretion to hold preliminary, **7:51**  
     monetary amount indicated, **7:49**  
     non-consensual jurisdiction, **7:46**  
     not exclusive jurisdiction, **7:48**

## CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES

### —Cont'd

- Indictable offences—Cont'd
  - provincial court judge, in absolute jurisdiction of, **7:21, 7:46**
  - Cont'd
    - summary trial on information, **7:47**
    - value over \$5,000, **7:50**
  - superior court (s. 469), triable only in generally, **7:41**
  - forms of indictments, **7:42**
  - non-jury trial, right to, **7:45**
  - procedure, **7:41**
  - Quebec trials, **7:43**
  - waiver of jury trial, **7:44**
- Misdemeanours, **7:1**
- Petty offences, **7:1**
- Public welfare offences, **7:7**
- Summary conviction offences (s. 785), **7:53**
  - agents at trial, **16:26**
  - described, **7:53**
- U.S. classification, **7:4**

## CO-CONSPIRATORS

- See also CONSPIRACY
- Acts and declarations of unindicted co-conspirators, **19:73**
- Authorized intercepted communications, **4:104**
- Corroboration re declaration of, **19:108**
- Evidentiary rules, application to, **19:56**
- Exclusion of evidence, **31:1579**
- Pure narrative not admissible against, **19:63**

## COMMISSION EVIDENCE

- Civil rules of practice, application of, **16:201**
- Commissioner's power to compel testimony, **16:202**
- Commission out of Canada
  - accused, presence or absence, **16:207**
  - application re, **16:205**
  - considerations re granting, **16:206**
  - foreign law, application of, **16:211**
  - letters rogatory re, **16:213**
- Counsel's duty of co-operation, **16:221**
- Denial of cross-examination, **16:199**
- Described, **16:197**
- Evidence on application for, **16:200**

## COMMISSION EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Factors considered on application, **16:198**
- Foreign commission in Canada
  - counsel representing accused, status of, **16:218**
  - discretion re, **16:216**
  - letters rogatory, **16:214**
    - documents only, **16:220**
    - non-enforcement of, **16:219**
  - preconditions, **16:215**
- Forms of evidence, **16:203**
- Fresh evidence on appeal, **16:203**
- Illness or other cause, application re, **16:204**
- Media, presence of at hearing, **16:208**
- Reading in
  - Crown's discretion re, **16:212**
  - preconditions, **16:210**
- Refusal to answer/produce documents, **16:222**
- Trial judge as commissioner, **16:209**

## COMMITTAL

- Consent, **11:25**
- For extradition, **32:75, 32:114**
- For trial
  - certiorari to quash
    - see Certiorari
  - committal or discharge of accused, **13:58**
  - extended jurisdiction re, **1:121**
  - joinder of separate committals, **11:59**
- Preliminary inquiry, at
  - see PRELIMINARY INQUIRY
- Quashed, **11:15**
- Warrant of, **18:205**

## COMMON LAW

- Abuse of process, power re, **12:110**
- Arrest without warrant at, **5:1, 5:12, 5:13**
- Attempts at, **20:5**
- Bail at, **6:1**
- Charter application of, **31:109, 31:127**
- Classification of offences at, **7:1**
- Conspiracy at, **19:16**
- Criminal negligence, definition at, **28:2**
- Criminal pleadings at
  - see CRIMINAL PLEADINGS
- Drafting of statement of offence, **9:61**
- Drunkenness defence at, **21:38, 31:525, 31:609**

## INDEX

### COMMON LAW—Cont'd

Duplicity and multiplicity, rule re, **9:77, 9:83**

Duress, definition of, **21:126**

Exceptions, evidentiary rule re, **9:107**

Expression, common law limits on freedom of, **31:259**

Guilty plea at, **14:57**

Homicide, culpable, at, **27:1**

Indictable appeals at, **23:1**

Indictments, amendment of at, **9:201**

Insanity, tests at, **22:1**

Joinder

counts, **9:247**

summary conviction and indictable offences, **9:289**

Jury trial, powers re, **17:81**

Murder at, **27:35**

Necessity at, **21:85**

Parties to common intention, rule re, **15:69**

Possession at, **16:428**

Preferring indictments at, **11:2**

Preliminary inquiry at, **13:1**

Principals and accessories at, **15:1**

Provocation at, **27:143**

Rules and principles of, **31:90**

Search and seizure warrant, **3:1**

Seizure of jurisdiction doctrine, **1:125**

Standing mute at, **14:14**

Territorial jurisdiction, **1:57**

Verdicts

included offences, **16:278**

Waters, jurisdiction over at, **1:96**

Withdrawal of charges at, **12:151**

### COMPETENCE AND COMPELLABILITY

See TRIALS — Witnesses

### COMPULSION, DEFENCE OF

See also DURESS, DEFENCE OF

Affirmative defence, as, **21:106**

Availability

party to conspiracy or association, **21:117**

secondary party, **21:121**

Charter validity, **21:104, 31:502**

Duress by threats, British definition of, **21:136**

### COMPULSION, DEFENCE OF—Cont'd

Duress of circumstances, British definition of, **21:96**

Duress vs., **21:119**

Kidnapping, availability for, **21:109**

Onus of proof, **21:118**

Principal offenders, application only to, **21:108**

Rationale for, **21:107**

Related defences, **21:101**

Related terms, **21:99**

Ruzic case, after, **21:105**

Spousal coercion, abolition of presumption of, **21:102**

Statutory defence of, **21:103, 31:502**

Threats and

concomitancy of offence and, **21:111**

harm to third party, **21:112**

immediate death/bodily harm, **21:110**

opportunity to escape threatener, **21:115**

particular crime requirement, **21:113**

physical presence of threatener, **21:114**

reasonable subjective belief re, **21:116**

### CONFESSION

Charter freedom of conscience and religion, **31:201**

Hearsay evidence rule, **31:519**

Obtained through trickery, **31:519**

Videotaped, **16:184**

Voluntariness, **31:519**

### CONSCIENCE, FREEDOM OF

See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

### CONSENT

Abduction of young persons, **21:304**

Committal, re, **11:25**

Complainant's private records, types of, **21:311.70**

Defence, as

assault, to

generally, **21:306**

mistake re consent, **21:313**

assault causing bodily harm, **21:312**

discussed, **21:301**

drunkenness, **21:227**

removal of, **31:607**

sexual assault

generally, **21:307**

air of reality re consent, **21:225**

## CONSENT—Cont'd

- Defence, as—Cont'd
  - sexual assault—Cont'd
    - apprehended consent, **21:314**
    - evidence of other sexual activity, **21:311, 21:317.50**
    - mentally impaired accused, **21:316**
    - mistake re consent, **21:314**
    - vitiating consent, **21:308**
    - sexual offences, specified, **21:302**
- Definition of (A.L.I.), **21:315**
- Excision of external genitalia, no consent, **21:303**
- Guilty plea to included offence, **14:65**
- HIV positive, failure to disclose, **21:310**
- Homicide, to, **21:300**
- Interception of communications, to, **4:13, 4:25**
- Jurisdiction, re, **1:8, 1:47**
- Medical treatment by mentally disordered person, to, **21:297**
- Obtained by compulsion, **31:482**
- Preferring indictments, **11:19, 11:25**
- Preliminary inquiry, **13:66**
- Prosecuting offences
  - see PROSECUTING OFFENCES — Attorney General
- Re-election, **8:47**
- Seizure, **31:713**
- Statutory provisions re, **21:298**
- Supreme Court of Canada appeals
  - consent judgments, **23:285**
- Trafficking in person, **21:305**
- Warrantless search, **3:235, 3:236, 31:751**
- Wiretaps, re, **31:773**

## CONSPIRACY

- See also CO-CONSPIRATORS
- Abetting, **15:65**
- Agreement to commit more than one offence, **19:98**
- Aiding and abetting vs., **19:16**
- Association and, **19:40**
- Attempt and, **19:14, 20:13**
- Attempt to conspire, **19:8**
- Charge
  - particulars in, **19:106**
  - rule re, **9:41**
  - severance of accused on, **19:107**
  - sufficiency, **9:129**
  - wording of, **19:104**

## CONSPIRACY—Cont'd

- Compulsion, defence of, **21:117**
- Conspiracy rule, change to, **16:335**
- Conspiracy to attempt, **19:10**
- Counselling and, **15:105, 19:14**
- Count re
  - divisibility of unlawful objects within same count, **19:101**
  - multiple agreements within same count, **19:103**
  - non-severed counts, **9:265**
  - one agreement subdivided into counts, **19:100, 19:111**
  - severance of accused, **9:285**
  - severance of counts, **9:261**
- Divisibility of conspirators, **19:97**
- Duplicity and multiplicity and, **9:89**
- Elements of offence, **19:26**
  - agreement
    - acting in concert vs. independently, **19:39**
    - actus reus, **19:34**
    - actus reus, and mens rea, **19:36.50**
    - changes to, **19:38**
    - committal of offence, **19:42**
    - negotiations, **19:41**
    - proof of, **19:36**
    - pursuit of strict liability/recklessness offence, **19:35**
    - pursuit of unlawful object, re, **19:34**
    - qualified, **19:41**
    - relevance of association, **19:40**
    - single act in general conspiracy, **19:43**
    - tacit or implicit, **19:37**
  - intention
    - mere intention insufficient, **19:46**
    - purchase of drugs, **19:48**
    - recklessness insufficient mens rea, **19:47**
    - to adhere to agreement, **19:44**
    - to play some part, **19:45**
  - knowledge
    - absolute/strict liability offences, **19:33**
    - degree of, **19:30**
    - direct communication between conspirators, **19:29**
    - general conspiracies, **19:28**
    - general nature of conspiracy, of, **19:27**

## INDEX

### CONSPIRACY—Cont'd

- Elements of offence, **19:26**—Cont'd
  - knowledge—Cont'd
    - illegality, of, **19:31**
    - mere knowledge insufficient, **19:32**
  - listed, **19:26**
- Evidentiary rules re, **19:56**
  - accused not joined, where, **19:62**
  - acts and declarations prior to agreement, **19:67**
- co-conspirators
  - conviction/acquittal of co-conspirators, **19:94**
  - corroboration re declaration of, **19:108**
  - pure narrative not admissible against, **19:63**
  - similar acts and declarations, **19:59**
  - witness testifying re co-conspirators, **19:60**
- conduct in furtherance of conspiracy, **19:57**
- conduct prior to conspiracy, **19:66**
- continuation of conspiracy, **19:70**
- corporate documents, **19:72**
- declaration of non-conspirator, **19:73**
- declarations after termination of conspiracy, **19:68**
- declarations as to future conduct, **19:64**
- declarations in furtherance of conspiracy, **19:58**
- documents and wiretap declarations, **19:71**
- joint accused, **19:61**
- motion for directed verdict, **19:57**
- similar fact evidence, **19:112**
- termination of conspiracy
  - by all but one of conspirators, **19:69**
  - declarations after, **19:68**
- wider conspiracy, revelation of, **19:102**
- Extraterritorial jurisdiction, **1:78**
- Historical origins of offence, **19:2**
- Impossible object, to commit, **19:11, 19:12**
- Inciting to, **15:120**
- Individual liability, **19:109**
- Intention in common, vs., **19:15**
- Issue estoppel/res judicata defence, **19:5**
- Jurisdiction, **19:86**
  - conspiracy in Canada
    - to commit offence outside Canada, **19:89**

### CONSPIRACY—Cont'd

- Jurisdiction, **19:86**—Cont'd
  - conspiracy in Canada—Cont'd
    - to overthrow foreign government, **19:90**
  - conspiracy in foreign country
    - to commit offence in Canada, **19:92**
  - local nature of crime, **19:86**
  - overt acts conferring, **19:88**
  - s. 465(3) and (4) conspiracies, **19:93**
  - venue, vs., **19:87**
- Jury trial, re, **19:51**
- Lawful object, to commit, **19:13**
- Merger with substantive offence, **19:18**
- Multiple conspiracies, **19:99**
- Multiple convictions, **16:648, 19:19**
- Nature of offence, **19:1**
- Offence of, **19:22**
  - British statutory definition of, **19:19**
  - common law, at, **19:16**
  - overt acts in different countries, **19:18**
  - types, **19:22**
- Overt acts, **19:14, 19:18**
- Parties to, **19:76**
  - husband and wife
    - marital privilege and, **19:83**
    - with each other, **19:81**
    - with others, **19:82**
  - organizations
    - directing minds
      - and organization, **19:80**
      - fraud by, **19:79**
      - number of, **19:78**
    - liability of, **19:76**
    - probable membership, **19:77**
  - persons with legal immunity
    - exemptions re, **19:84**
    - immune victim and accused, **19:85**
- Plurality rule, **19:4**
- Proof of
  - conspiracy charged, **19:96**
  - existence of conspiracy, **19:52**
  - membership of accused
    - beyond reasonable doubt, **19:54**
    - probable, **19:53**
  - three-stage process outline, **19:49**
- Rationale for offence, **19:7**
- Reverse onus offence, conspiracy to commit, **19:9**
- Secondary party to, **19:17**

**CONSPIRACY—Cont'd**

- Separate, **19:20**
- Statutory forms of, **19:3**
- Three-stage process re
  - three more conspirators, **19:49**
  - two conspirators, **19:50**
- Tort of, **19:21**
- Unknown unindicted conspirators, **19:95**
- Verdicts
  - acquittal of some conspirators, **19:75**
  - conspiracies as included offences, re, **16:319**
  - conspiracy vs. substantive charges, **16:329, 19:74, 19:110**
  - need for two convictions, **16:334**

**CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**

- See also CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
- Constitution of Canada, primacy of
- Aboriginal peoples, **31:1583**
- American courts, concurrency of jurisdiction, **34:66**
- American executive orders, **34:75**
- Canadian governments, roles of branches, **34:5**
- Canadian vs. British laws, **34:10**
- Characterization of laws, **34:23**
  - generally, **34:24**
  - colourability doctrine, **34:34**
  - concurrent legislative jurisdiction, **34:28**
  - constitutionality
    - assessment of, process re, **34:25**
    - declaration of unconstitutionality, effectiveness of, **34:78**
    - presumption of, **34:36**
  - distribution of legislative powers, **34:24**
  - double aspect doctrine, **34:28**
  - effect of particular law, **34:33**
  - federalism, principle of, **34:29**
  - federal spending power, **34:31**
  - interjurisdictional immunity, **34:30**
  - “matter” of challenged law, determination of, **34:26**
  - national concern doctrine, **34:27, 34:61**
  - peace, order and good government, **34:27, 34:60**
  - principled approach to, **34:27**
  - purpose of particular law, **34:32**
  - reading down, doctrine of, **34:37**

**CONSTITUTIONAL LAW—Cont'd**

- Characterization of laws, **34:23—Cont'd**
  - severability, **34:38**
  - singling out for special treatment, **34:35**
- Constitutionality of legislation, grounds for challenging, **34:20**
- Constitution of Canada
  - amendments to, **34:7**
  - defined, **34:4**
- Conventional international law, **34:12**
- Corrections, **34:56**
- Courts, provincial vs. federal, **34:74**
- Criminal justice, administration of, **34:54**
- Criminal law, **34:45**
  - Canada Evidence Act, **34:56**
  - definition of, **34:48**
  - division of powers re, **34:46**
  - enforcement of, **34:53**
  - invalid federal laws re, **34:51**
  - provincial encroachments on, **34:52**
  - provincial penal laws, **34:55**
  - valid federal laws re, **34:50**
  - Youth Criminal Justice Act, **34:49**
- Criminal law and procedure, overlap between federal-provincial matters, **34:47**
- Crown, **34:6**
- Declaration of unconstitutionality, immediate vs. suspended effect, **34:78**
- Emergency powers, **34:65.50**
- Imperial Privy Council, appeals to, **34:3**
- Indian, meaning of, **31:1583**
- Interjurisdictional immunity, **34:30**
- International law, customary, **34:13**
- Interpretation of legislative powers, **34:38**
  - ancillary doctrine (incidental effect), **34:27, 34:41, 34:42**
- Constitution Act
  - classes of subjects, **34:39**
  - criminal law, **34:46**
  - direct concurrency of powers, **34:43**
  - exhaustiveness, **34:44**
  - delegation of powers, **34:45**
  - federal paramountcy, doctrine of, **34:40**
- Judicial review, **34:1**
  - core policy decisions, immunity of, **34:18**
- Judicial supremacy, **34:16**



## CONSTITUTIONAL LAW—Cont'd

- Judiciary
  - federal vs. provincial appointments, **34:72**
  - jurisdiction of superior court to hear constitutional challenges, **34:73**
- Ministerial override of judicial decision, unconstitutionality of, **34:19**
- National unity and rule of law, **34:71**
- Non-criminal law matters, **34:58**
  - see also Characterization of laws generally, **34:59**
  - civil rights in province, **34:63**
  - interprovincial trade, **34:64**
  - national concern doctrine, **34:27, 34:61**
  - peace, order and good government, **34:27, 34:60**
  - property in province, **34:63**
  - taxing power, federal and provincial, **34:65**
  - trade and commerce, **34:62**
- Parliamentary privilege, **34:17**
- Parliamentary sovereignty, **34:15, 34:16**
- Prerogative power of mercy, **34:73**
- Provincial legislative authority over municipalities, **34:22**
- Provincial non-superior courts
  - constitutional jurisdiction of, **31:82**
  - vires jurisdiction of, **34:9**
- Provincial superior courts
  - constitutional jurisdiction of, **31:81**
  - vires jurisdiction of, **34:9**
- Reference questions, discretion re, **34:14**
- Royal prerogative, **34:76**
- Senate, reform of, **34:8**
- Standing, **34:2**
- Statute law, steps in enactment of, **34:24.50**
- Statutory vs. constitutional superior courts, **34:70**
- Succession from Confederation, **34:8.50**
- Superior vs. inferior courts, **34:69**
- Supreme Court of Canada, Quebec Members, **34:67**
- Treaties, power to make, **34:11**
- Tribunals, constitutionally disqualified (doctrine of necessity), **34:80**
- Unconstitutional law, effect of, **34:79**
- Unified national judicial system, **34:68**
- Unwritten constitutional principles, **34:22**

## CONTEMPT OF COURT

- Access to courts, obstruction of, **29:43**
- Affidavit evidence re, **29:35**
- Alternative remedies, **29:29**
- Apology, purging contempt by, **29:59**
- Appeal against conviction, **23:56, 29:60, 29:66**
- Attack on persons connected with court, **29:50**
- Charter rights and
  - application re, **31:887**
  - arbitrary arrest/detention, **31:822**
  - contempt citation, **31:887**
  - double jeopardy, **31:1166**
  - expression, freedom of, **31:244**
  - fair hearing, **29:56, 31:1073**
  - independent and impartial tribunal, **31:1104**
  - jury trial, right to, **29:58, 31:1126**
  - right to counsel, being informed of, **29:57**
  - summary process, **29:56**
- Civil contempt, **29:4**
  - appeal, **29:60**
  - no parole for, **29:64**
  - repeated breaches of civil order, **29:63**
  - sentencing for, **29:62**
- Civil vs. criminal contempt, **29:10**
- Compellability of contemnor, **29:9**
- Contempt citation, particulars of, **29:38**
- Contempt in face of court, **29:16, 29:18**
- Contempt out of fact of court, **29:17, 29:20**
- Criminal contempt
  - appeal against, **29:6**
  - described, **29:5**
  - disobedience of court order, **29:47**
  - examples of, **29:65**
  - initiation by judge, **29:8**
  - mens rea for, **29:45**
  - provincial power to limit, **29:14**
- Criminal offence, same conduct constituting, **29:46**
- Definition of, **29:3**
- Dispute of previous ruling, **29:55**
- Function of appellant court, **23:189**
- Initiating of proceedings, persons permitted, **29:36**
- Intervention in proceedings, persons permitted, **29:36**

**CONTEMPT OF COURT—Cont'd**

Invalidity of order giving rise to contempt, **29:49**  
 Journalist, refusal to disclose source, **29:48**  
 Judge's jurisdiction re, **29:8**  
 Jurisdiction of court to punish for contempt in face of court, **29:18**  
 contempt out of face of court, **29:20**  
 county court judge, **29:27**  
 court of appeal, **29:28**  
 court of record, **29:22**  
 preliminary inquiry, **29:23**  
 "preserve order in court" power, **29:24**  
 provincial court judge, **29:23, 29:26**  
 refusal to attend court to testify, **29:24.50**  
 superior court, **29:15**  
 Supreme Court of Canada, **29:28**  
 witness refusal to be sworn/testify, **29:25**  
 youth justice court, **29:21**  
 Juror, misconduct by, **29:54**  
 Lawyer  
     misconduct by, **29:53**  
     wilful non-attendance by, **29:52**  
 Liability for  
     Crown and ministerial, **29:12**  
     trade union, **29:11**  
     vicarious, **29:13**  
 Municipal by-law, repeated breaches of, **29:34**  
 No miscarriage of justice proviso (s. 686(1)(b)(iii)), **23:190**  
     availability of, **23:189**  
     burden on Crown, **23:194**  
     Crown appeals, **23:192**  
     Crown failure to rely on, **23:210**  
     directed verdict on Crown appeal, **23:195**  
     error of law, notwithstanding, **23:208**  
     exclusion of evidence for Charter breach, **23:209**  
     exculpatory evidence excluded, **23:196**  
     factors considered, **23:203**  
     failure of accused to testify at trial, **23:211**  
     failure of counsel to object at trial, **23:212**  
     judge's findings of credibility, review of, **23:202**

**CONTEMPT OF COURT—Cont'd**

No miscarriage of justice proviso (s. 686(1)(b)(iii)), **23:190**—Cont'd  
 jurisdictional error, **23:190**  
 jury charge  
     review of by appellate court, **23:199**  
     viewed as whole, **23:198**  
 jury findings of fact, review of, **23:200**  
 procedural irregularity (s. 686(1)(b)(iv)), **23:214**  
 rationale for, **23:191**  
 relationship between s. 686(1)(a) and s. 686(1)(b)(iii), **23:207**  
 slip of tongue, **23:201**  
 statutory omissions, application to, **23:197**  
 tactics of counsel at trial, **23:213**  
 tests, **23:204**  
 unfairness, appearance of, **23:205**  
 Notice of basis of charge, **29:37**  
 Opportunity to explain conduct, **29:33**  
 Order for new trial, **23:222**  
 Origins of, **29:1**  
 Personal attack on judge, **29:42**  
 Power to allow, **23:175**  
     additional order under s. 686(8), **23:185**  
     disregard of material evidence by trial judge, **23:183**  
     error of law, **23:186**  
     evidence supporting verdict, **23:179**  
     failure to mention or give effect to material evidence, **23:183**  
     findings of fact, **23:176**  
     insanity verdict, substitute of (s. 686(1)(d)), **23:184**  
     misapprehension of evidence, **23:180, 23:181**  
     miscarriage of justice, **23:187**  
     three grounds for, **23:174**  
     uneven scrutiny of evidence, **23:182**  
     unreasonable verdict, **23:177, 23:180**  
 Publication causing risk of prejudice, **29:39**  
 Public inquiry during criminal prosecution, **29:40**  
 Purpose of, **29:2**  
 Quashing of guilty verdict, **23:174**  
 Safeguard provided to alleged contemtor, **29:7.50**  
 Scandalizing court, **29:41**

**CONTEMPT OF COURT—Cont'd**

- Sentencing for, **29:61**
- Summary process
  - Charter validity of, **29:56**
  - indictment/information, vs., of, **29:30**
  - nature of, **29:32**
  - use of, **29:31**
- Tape recorder, use of in court, **29:51**
- Third party contempt, **29:7**
- Voluntariness of accused's statement, review of, **16:609**
- Witness
  - defaulting, **1:198**
  - refusal to be sworn, **29:25**
- Young person, **30:25**

**CORONER**

- Generally, **9:17**

**CORPORATIONS**

- Application of Charter to equality rights, **31:1268**
- interpreter, right to assistance of, **31:1254**
- jury trial, right to, **31:1135**
- life, liberty and security of the person rights, **31:442**
- person charged with offence, as, **31:949**
- search and seizure, freedom from unreasonable, **31:658**
- Conspiracy, party to
  - see CONSPIRACY — Parties to
- Direct indictment against, **11:57**
- Sentencing of
  - see SENTENCING
- Words deemed to include, **33:87**

**CORROBORATION**

- Declaration re co-conspirators, **19:108**
- Differing requirements as discrimination, **31:1332**
- Prosecutor's discretion to prosecute, **12:64**
- Requirements, **16:685**
- Statutory corroboration, **16:684**

**COSTS**

- Against Crown, **24:31, 24:35, 31:1466**
- Against lawyer, personally
  - civil, **24:33**
  - criminal, **24:34**
- Charter discrimination and, **31:1356**

**COSTS—Cont'd**

- Charter remedy re, **31:1494**
- Civil costs, generally, **24:32**
- Extraordinary remedies and, **26:24**
- Order for new trial, no order re costs, **23:245**
- Payment of to accused, **2:22**
- Successful civil party, to, **31:1428**
- Summary conviction appeals, **24:30**

**COUNSEL**

- Address to jury
  - see JURY TRIAL
- Charter right to
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Counsel, right to retain, Evidence, exclusion of; criteria for exclusion
- Child, for, **31:649**
- Commission evidence
  - counsel's duty of co-operation, **16:221**
- Conflict of interest, **14:45, 31:1067**
- Conviction appeal
  - failure of to object at trial, **23:212**
  - tactics of counsel at trial, **23:213**
- Decisions by, surrogacy principle, **12:20**
- Disqualification of counsel at trial, **31:1064.50**
- Fair and public hearing and
  - conflict of interest of counsel, **31:1067**
  - right to counsel, **31:1064**
- Guilty plea by, **14:56**
- Insanity
  - assignment of counsel, **22:78**
- Right to counsel
  - fundamental justice, as, **31:652**
  - on appeal, **31:1065**
  - parolees and inmates, **31:625**
- Supreme Court of Canada appeals, power to appoint, **23:266**
- Trial, at
  - see TRIALS — Preliminary matters
- Young person, **30:35, 31:911**

**COUNSELLING**

- Attempt, vs., **15:104**
- Conspiracy and, **15:105, 19:14**
- Parties to offence
  - see PARTIES TO OFFENCE

**COUNSELLOR, CONFESSION TO**

- Generally, **31:201**

## **COURT MARTIAL**

- Bail pending appeal from conviction, **6:119**
- Prosecutor's discretion, Charter equality rights and, **7:20**
- Right to independent and impartial tribunal
  - General Court Martial, **31:1101**
  - standing, **31:1102**
- Right to jury trial, **31:1134**

## **COURTS**

- See also **CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES**
- Court of competent jurisdiction
  - see **CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Remedies**
- Fair and public
  - see **CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with**
- Independent and impartial
  - see **CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with**
- Judges
  - see **JUDGES**
- Jurisdiction
  - see **JURISDICTION**
- Provincial
  - see **CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Remedies, Court of competent jurisdiction; JURISDICTION — Territorial**
- Summary Conviction Appeal Court, constitution of, **24:3**
- Superior
  - see **CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Remedies, Charter, Court of competent jurisdiction**
- Supreme Court of Canada
  - see **SUPREME COURT OF CANADA APPEALS**
- Youth court
  - see **YOUTH JUSTICE COURT**

## **CRIMINAL LAW**

- See **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**

## **CRIMINAL NEGLIGENCE**

- Acts or omissions or both, **28:29**
- Causing death in operation of motor vehicle, **28:20, 28:30**
- Civil standard, application of, **28:3**

## **CRIMINAL NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd**

- Commission vs. omission, **28:15**
- Contributory cause of death, **28:21**
- Contributory negligence by victim, **28:22**
- Dangerous acts, duty to complete, **28:25**
- Dangerous driving vs., **28:27**
- Dangerous weapons or things, use of, **28:26**
- Definition
  - Code, **28:1**
  - common law, **28:2**
- Driving while intoxicated, **28:31**
- Drunkenness as defence, **28:11**
- Evidence after act, **28:18**
- Foetus, to, **28:5**
- Impairment as, **28:31**
- Intentional act encompassed within, **28:17**
- Manslaughter by, **27:126, 28:4**
- Manslaughter vs., **28:32**
- Medical treatment, objective standard re, **28:24**
- Non-criminal statute, contravention of, **28:16**
- Offences re, **28:1**
- Omitting to act in face of duty, **28:12**
- Parents and others having duty, **28:14**
- Recklessness
  - applied to criminal negligence, as, **28:9**
  - general doctrine re, **28:7**
- Similar acts, **28:19**
- Street racing, **28:28**
- “Wanton or reckless disregard”
  - marked departure from objective standard, **28:10**
  - meaning of, **28:6**

## **CRIMINAL PLEADINGS**

- Amendments
  - see **INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATION**
- Civil action not suspended by criminal charge, **9:51**
- Common law, at
  - charges, **9:26**
  - proper accusation requirement, **9:27**
  - rules, **9:24**
- Duplicity and Multiplicity, **9:77**
  - alternative modes of same offence, **9:93**
- autrefois acquit/convict, **9:84, 9:99**
- careless driving, **9:94**

**CRIMINAL PLEADINGS—Cont'd**

- Duplicity and Multiplicity, **9:77**—Cont'd
  - common law rule, **9:77**
    - application of, **9:78**
    - basis for, **9:83**
  - conspiracy, **9:89**
    - subordinate conspiracy, **9:91**
  - defect in form, **9:80**
  - duplicious acts or omissions, **9:82**
  - duplicious count
    - amendment of, **9:86**
    - dividing, **9:87**
  - examples of duplicity, **9:103**
  - examples of non-duplicity, **9:104**
  - included offence not duplicious, **9:85**
  - late objection, **9:88**
  - matter of form, as, **9:100**
  - multiple agreements, **9:90**
  - multiple objects, **9:89**
  - possession of narcotic, **9:95**
  - pre-1955 summary conviction cases, **9:92**
  - recent trends, **9:79**
  - s. 590, application of, **9:81**
  - tests re
    - former, **9:97**
    - primary, **9:98**
  - theft, **9:96**
  - “unlawfully,” use of word, **9:101**
  - void for uncertainty doctrine, **9:102**
- Exceptions, **9:105**
  - burden of proving, **9:106**
  - common law evidential rule re, **9:107**
- Facts particularly within one’s knowledge, **9:109**
- Modern approach to, **9:48**
- Motion to quash
  - see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS
- Negatives, **9:105**
  - need not be pleaded, **9:105**
  - other averments, **9:108**
- Particulars, **9:144**
  - generally, **9:144**
  - aid to trial judge, as, **9:147**
  - amendment of, **9:168**
  - amounts, **9:174**
  - application to non-trial judge, **9:146**
  - broad range, **9:162**
  - burden on accused, **9:153**

**CRIMINAL PLEADINGS—Cont'd**

- Particulars, **9:144**—Cont'd
  - Crown bound by
    - Crown’s theory as particulars, **9:167**
    - general rule, **9:165**
    - oral particulars, **9:166**
  - Crown unable to furnish, **9:156**
  - defining “factual transaction” Crown must prove, **9:67**
  - defining issues through, **9:148**
  - disclosure, vs., **9:152**
  - evidence, vs., **9:150**
  - fettering of prosecution, **9:144**
  - indictment, as part of, **9:163**
  - judge’s discretion, **9:158**
  - material facts, **9:149**
  - particulars not to be ordered, **9:155**
  - possession of goods obtained by indictable offence, **9:169**
  - pre-1955, **9:159**
  - premature application for, **9:164**
  - prior knowledge considered, **9:157**
  - purpose of, **9:145**
  - s. 587, paramountcy over s. 583, **9:161**
  - sufficiency, lack of, **9:160**
  - theory of liability vs., **9:151**
- Provisos, **9:105**
- Reverse onus within underlying offence, **9:110**
- Rules and principles
  - charge
    - anomalous situations re wording of, **9:33**
    - conspiracy, **9:41**
    - deeming clauses incorporated in, **9:30**
    - definitions, inclusion in, **9:28**
    - divisibility of, **9:38**
    - interpretative provisions, inclusion in, **9:28**
    - joint and several liability, **9:39**
    - legal character of, **9:31**
    - multiple, **9:46**
  - failure of proof (multiple offences), **9:43**
  - failure of proof at joint trial, **9:42**
  - indictment as minor premise, **9:34**
  - information/indictment
    - concurrent, **9:52**
    - defects in, **9:49**

**CRIMINAL PLEADINGS—Cont'd**

Rules and principles—Cont'd  
     multiple accused  
         discretion re number of counts, **9:44**  
         failure of proof, **9:42**  
         insufficient nexus between charge and, **9:40**  
     objection to indictment before plea, **9:32**  
     parties  
         accessory after fact, **9:37**  
         party to offence, **9:35**  
         secondary, **9:36**  
     pleading provisions of Code, application of, **9:45**  
     pleadings rules, purposes of, **9:29**  
     statement of charge, **9:47**  
     waiver of statutory compliance, **9:50**  
     Single transaction, **9:66**  
         application of rule re, **9:74**  
         different victims, **9:70**  
         discretion re number of counts, **9:69**  
         division of count into several counts, **9:76**  
     duplicity and  
         distinction between, **9:71**  
         overlap between, **9:73**  
         overlapping of counts vs., **9:72**  
     general rule, **9:66**  
     several incidents, **9:68**  
     void for uncertainty, **9:75**  
     Statement of offence, **9:54**  
         generally, **9:54**  
         all essential elements, **9:64**  
         alternative modes of wording, **9:57**  
         Canadian practice, **9:56**  
         certainty requirement, **9:62**  
         charge  
             in popular language, **9:58**  
             in words of enactment, **9:60**  
             reference to element of minimum sentence, **9:59**  
         common law drafting, **9:61**  
         English practice, **9:55**  
         specificity, **9:63**  
     Sufficiency, **9:111**  
         alternative wordings of offence, **9:120**  
         conspiracy charge, **9:129**  
         curative provisions  
             generally, **9:137**

**CRIMINAL PLEADINGS—Cont'd**

Sufficiency, **9:111**—Cont'd  
     curative provisions—Cont'd  
         details not required, **9:138**  
     demand for particulars, **9:117**  
     evidence at preliminary inquiry, **9:126**  
     examples  
         insufficiency, **9:131**  
         sufficiency, **9:132**  
     factual detail, **9:111**  
     golden rule, **9:122**  
     guideline, **9:123**  
     high treason, **9:139**  
     jurisdiction prior to election, **9:128**  
     knowledge of accused re case to meet, **9:127**  
     murder  
         generally, **9:140**  
         first degree, **9:139**  
     property, ownership of  
         person/persons unknown, **9:142**  
         rule, **9:141**  
         special property interest, **9:143**  
     purpose of statement, **9:113**  
     recent approach, **9:124**  
     reference to other counts, **9:121**  
     rule re (s. 581(3)), **9:112**  
     s. 581(3), paramountcy of, **9:136**  
     section number  
         no reference to, **9:133**  
         reference to, **9:134**  
     specificity requirement, **9:114**  
         time, **9:116**  
     summary conviction offences, re, **9:125**  
     time and place, **9:115**  
         nature of offence, and, **9:118**  
         “wilfully,” omission of, **9:130**  
         words of enactment, **9:119**  
     Surplusage, **9:170**  
         broad time-frame, **9:176**  
         examples of, **9:184**  
         fatal variance, **9:171**  
         general rule, **9:170**  
         name, variance of, **9:183**  
         ownership, **9:182**  
         place  
             immateriality, **9:179**  
             required to give jurisdiction, **9:180**  
         specified dates, between, **9:178**  
         time and evidentiary matters, **9:177**



## INDEX

### CRIMINAL PLEADINGS—Cont'd

- Surplusage, **9:170**—Cont'd
  - time immaterial, **9:175**
  - “unlawfully,” use of, **9:172**
  - unnecessary particulars, **9:181**
  - wrong section or subsection specified, **9:173**

### CROSS-EXAMINATION

- By judge re need for interpreter, **31:1260**
- Character evidence, on, **16:134**
- Charter affidavits, on, **31:1513**
- Expert witness, of, **16:668**
- Extradition hearing, at, **32:66**
- Past convictions, on, **31:603, 31:1080**
- Perpetuated evidence
  - see PERPETUATED EVIDENCE
- Police statement, on, **31:932**
- Psychiatric assessment, on, **22:85**
- Quashing search warrant, on, **3:128, 31:745**
- Sexual complainant, **31:1338**
- Testimonial self-incrimination
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS
- Trial, at
  - see TRIALS

### CROWN

- See also PROSECUTING OFFENCES
- Action/injunction/mandamus against, **12:22**
- Admissions by, **16:164**
- Appeals by
  - see Appeals
- Assessment order, application for, **22:54**
- Authorized intercepted communications
  - access to sealed packet by Crown, **4:96**
  - prerogative re leading evidence, **4:102**
- Automatism, onus on accused to establish, **21:30**
- Certiorari, application for, **26:73**
- Charge discretion, **9:15**
- Commission evidence, discretion re reading in, **16:212**
- Contempt of court, liability for, **29:12**
- Crown option offences
  - see CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES
- Disclosure by
  - generally, **13:83**
  - defence request requirement, **13:88**

### CROWN—Cont'd

- Disclosure by—Cont'd
  - late/non-disclosure, remedies at trial for, **13:86**
  - specific situations, **13:87**
- Discrimination under Charter, application to, **31:1269**
- Divisibility of, **12:24**
- Double jeopardy, Crown appeal as, **31:1360**
- Immunity, **1:23**
- Insanity
  - evidence, **22:42**
  - raised by Crown, **31:1334**
- Interception of private communications, notice duty, **4:170**
- Issue estoppel unavailable to, **14:157**
- Mandamus, **26:97, 26:98**
- Onus re
  - generally, **16:77**
  - guilty plea sentence hearing, **14:55**
  - mens rea, **21:325**
  - mistake of fact, **21:233**
- Particulars, Crown bound by, **9:165**
- Plea bargaining
  - see SENTENCING — Plea bargaining
- Preliminary inquiry disclosure by, **13:83, 13:109**
- Privilege
  - see Privilege
- Probation, **18:309**
- Procedendo, right to invoke, **26:101**
- Re-election, consent to, **31:621**
- Right to address jury last, **17:88, 31:604**
- Right to jury trial, **31:1010**
- Sentencing
  - bargaining, **18:456**
  - onus, **18:224**
  - submissions, **18:228, 18:239**
  - view of facts, **18:232**
- Separate indictments, discretion re trials of, **9:280**
- Severance of accused, discretion re, **9:278**
- Severance of counts, discretion re, **9:263, 9:279**
- Stand asides by, **17:23, 31:1069, 31:1081**
- Stay of proceedings prerogative, **12:100**
- Supreme Court of Canada, appeal to, **23:251**
- Trial forum, election re, **8:14**

**CROWN—Cont'd**

Undertaking, **12:145**

Witnesses, duty to call, **13:112**

**CROWN OPTION OFFENCES**

See CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES

**CRUEL AND UNUSUAL TREATMENT**

See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

**CUSTOMS**

Right to retain counsel, **31:871**

Search and seizure

see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Search  
and Seizure, unreasonable

**DANGEROUS ACT**

See also CRIMINAL NEGLIGENCE

Duty to complete, **28:25**

Reckless murder and, **27:59**

Unlawful

see MANSLAUGHTER — Unlawful  
act

**DANGEROUS DRIVING**

See DRIVING OFFENCES

**DANGEROUS OFFENDER**

Appeals, **23:193, 31:1459**

Application judge, **18:381**

Arbitrary arrest or detention, **31:810**

Charged with offence, not, **31:946**

Cruel and unusual punishment, **31:1200**

Double jeopardy and, **31:1161**

Hearing, adjournment of, **18:383**

Legislation re, **18:379**

Long-term offender, finding in substitution, **16:308, 18:395**

Principles of fundamental justice and,  
**31:531**

Right to jury trial, **31:1125**

Right to retain counsel, **31:933**

Sentencing of

see SENTENCING

**DEATH**

Abatement of appeal, **23:169**

Causing through operation of motor vehicle, **28:30**

Homicide

see HOMICIDE, CULPABLE

Informant, of, **10:67**

Murder

see MURDER

**DEATH—Cont'd**

Of child caused by assault on pregnant woman, **27:5**

Of victim after guilty plea, **14:110**

Penalty, extradition and, **31:1202**

Self-defence and

see SELF-DEFENCE, DEFENCE OF  
— Unprovoked assault

Threats and ensuing immediate death,  
**21:110**

**DEFENCE OF OTHERS**

(PREVENTING CRIME)

Described, **21:137, 21:144.50**

Different forms of, **21:140**

Onus of proof, **21:141**

Related defences, **21:137**

Use of force (s. 27), **21:193**

**DEFENCE OF PROPERTY**

Generally, **21:197**

American Law Institute definition, **21:211**

Availability of defence, **21:197**

Movable property

force, degree of, **21:201**

peaceful possession of, **21:198**

private bailiff repossessing, **21:202**

reasonable belief, **21:200**

reasonableness of accused's conduct,  
**21:199**

unavailability of defence, **21:201**

Real property and dwelling house

defence of, **21:203**

force, use of, **21:204**

killing, justification of, **21:209**

reasonable belief, **21:210**

trespasser

duty to request departure of, **21:206**

not restricted to trespassers within  
dwelling, **21:208**

preventing trespass, **21:205**

shooting, **21:207**

**DEFENCES**

Accident

see ACCIDENT

Automatism

see AUTOMATISM

Compliance, impossibility of, **21:341**

Compulsion

see COMPULSION, DEFENCE OF

## INDEX

### DEFENCES—Cont'd

- Consent
  - see CONSENT
- Correction of pupil/child, **21:344.50**
- Defence of others
  - see DEFENCE OF OTHERS (PREVENTING CRIME)
- Defence of property
  - see DEFENCE OF PROPERTY
- De minimis, **21:349, 21:350**
- Drunkenness
  - see DRUNKENNESS
- Duress
  - see DURESS, DEFENCE OF
- Entrapment
  - see ENTRAPMENT
- Evidentiary burden to raise defence (“air of reality”), **21:2**
- “General defence,” **21:1**
- Inconsistent defences, **21:3**
- Insanity
  - see INSANITY
- Law, obedience to de facto, **21:348**
- Medical emergency re drug overdose, **21:342.50**
- Mens rea, lack of
  - see MENS REA
- Military orders, obedience to, **21:345, 21:346**
- Mistake of fact
  - see MISTAKE OF FACT
- Mistake of law
  - see MISTAKE OF LAW
- Necessity
  - see NECESSITY
- Preventing crime
  - see DEFENCE OF OTHERS (PREVENTING CRIME)
- Public good, **21:330**
- Ruling re availability of, **17:103**
- Self-defence
  - see SELF-DEFENCE, DEFENCE OF
- Superior’s order, obedience to, **21:345**
- Superior’s order, police obedience, **21:347**
- Victim, illegality or negligence of, **21:343**

### DELAY

- After charge, **31:977**
- Before charge, **5:77, 31:595, 31:980**

### DELAY—Cont'd

- Discretion re when to hear motion re, **31:976**
- Extradition, **32:106, 32:113**
- Fundamental justice and
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Principles of fundamental justice
- Reasons for arrest, being informed, **31:830**
- Release from custody, **6:102**
- Return of seized items, **31:1487**
- Right to retain counsel, being informed of, **31:888**
- Sentencing considerations
  - see SENTENCING
- Systemic, **2:21**
- Trial within reasonable time
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with

### DEPORTATION

- Cruel and unusual punishment and, **31:1203**
- Double jeopardy and, **31:1152**
- Extradition and, **32:2**
- Freedom of association and, **31:358**
- Principles of fundamental justice and, **31:529, 31:636, 31:637**
- Substantial risk of torture, **31:637**

### DETENTION

- See also ARREST; RELEASE FROM CUSTODY
- After arrest without warrant, **5:35**
- Certiorari and, **26:72**
- Charter and
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Arrest or detention, Counsel, right to detain
- Detention order on seizure, **31:728**
- Hospital order
  - see SENTENCING
- Insane person, **22:58, 22:110**
- Mental illness and, **22:144, 31:1347**
- Mistake of law no basis for, **31:824**
- Pending appeal, **6:130**
- Pre-trial, **31:1208**
- Reasonable suspicion as basis for, **5:73**
- Release from custody and, **6:39**
- Seized items, of
  - see SEARCH AND SEIZURE
- Witness, of, **1:202**

**DETENTION—Cont'd**

Young person, of  
see YOUNG PERSON

**DIRECT INDICTMENT**

Abandoning prior proceedings, **11:42**  
Adding accused after appeal not permitted, **11:38**  
Amendment of, **11:40**  
Application by private citizen, **11:49**  
Attorney General  
    attendance not required, **11:46**  
    former Attorney General's signature, **11:47**  
    power of to prefer, **11:54**  
Election or re-election on, **8:12, 11:45**  
Joinder of separated accused, **11:41**  
"Judge alone" indictment, no, **11:59**  
Judge not permitted to add charges, **11:39**  
Judicial review of decision to prefer, **11:35**  
New jurisdictional starting point, **11:37**  
Non-jury trial against corporation, **11:57**  
Not contravention of Charter, **11:36**  
Objection to preferring of indictment, **11:55**  
Override of accused's election, **11:43**  
Override of severance order, **11:44**  
Preliminary inquiry  
    after discharge at, **11:48**  
    non-completion of, **11:51**  
    refusal to add charges at, **11:52**  
Quashing of indictment, **11:56**  
Substantial change of offence, **11:53**  
Withdrawal of order, **11:50**

**DISCHARGE**

Appeals from, **23:57**  
Conditional  
    probation and, **18:310**  
    revocation of as double jeopardy, **31:1151**  
Discharged offence  
    relaying, **12:91**  
Extradition proceedings and, **14:98, 32:15, 32:40**  
Fugitive offender, of, **14:98, 32:15**  
Juror, of, **17:62, 31:1132**  
Jury before verdict, of, **1:129**  
Mandamus and, **26:99**  
Motion to, **13:49**

**DISCHARGE—Cont'd**

Preliminary inquiry, at, **11:14, 11:48, 13:49, 13:74**  
Recognizance, of, **6:64**  
Sentence, as  
    see SENTENCING  
Sentence appeal, against, **25:40**  
Supreme Court of Canada appeal of, **23:257**  
Unavailability of  
    as cruel and unusual punishment, **31:1222**

**DISCLOSURE**

Alibi, of, **16:404**  
Crown, by see CROWN  
Intercepted communications, **4:35, 4:50**  
Jury deliberations, **17:188**  
Particulars, vs., **9:152**  
Preliminary inquiry, at  
    see PRELIMINARY INQUIRY  
Principles of fundamental justice re  
    see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
        Principles of fundamental justice  
Private communications  
    see DISCLOSURE OF PRIVATE COMMUNICATIONS  
Search with warrant  
    informant's statement, **31:744**  
Trial language, in, **31:1383**  
Young person's records  
    see YOUNG PERSON — Records

**DISCLOSURE OF PRIVATE COMMUNICATIONS**

Cellular phone, **4:169**  
Exemptions to offence, **4:166, 4:168**  
Foreign officials, to, **4:167**  
Offence re, **4:165**

**DISCRIMINATION**

Affirmative action, **31:1364, 31:1365**  
Appeal against sentence  
    class discrimination, **25:31**  
Charter equality rights and  
    see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Equality rights

**DISORDERLY HOUSES**

See SEARCH WARRANT

**DNA EVIDENCE**

See OPINION EVIDENCE

## INDEX

### **DNA EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

- Admissibility of DNA testing, **3:51**
- Search warrant re, **3:27, 3:50, 3:99**

### **DOCTRINE OF RECENT POSSESSION**

- See POSSESSION

### **DOUBLE JEOPARDY**

- Acquittal, Crown appeal of, **31:1171**
- Autrefois acquit and convict
  - see AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT
- Charter and
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
- Offence, person charged with
- Revocation of probation, **18:312**

### **DRIVING OFFENCES**

- Care/control of motor vehicle, **31:496**
- Careless driving, **9:94**
- Causing death in operation of motor vehicle, **28:30**
- Dangerous driving, **28:10, 28:27, 31:554**
- Drinking and driving
  - see DRUNKENNESS
- Included offences
  - actual driving, **16:313**
  - care and control, **16:312**

### **DRUGS**

- Aiding sale or purchase of, **15:49**
- Entrapment and
  - see ENTRAPMENT
- Possession of, **16:459**
- Sentencing of drug offences
  - see SENTENCING

### **DRUNKENNESS**

- Aggravated assault (s. 268), **21:76**
- Alcohol or drug
  - drunkenness by, **21:44**
  - involuntary consumption of, **21:45**
  - medicinal consumption of, **21:46**
- Amnesia, **21:80**
- Assault causing bodily harm (s. 267), **21:77**
- Attempted offences and, **21:60**
- Automatism and, **21:26, 21:62**
- Automatism vs. insanity, **21:61**
- Beard case
  - natural consequences of act, intending, **21:55**
  - pre-Beard, **21:39**

### **DRUNKENNESS—Cont'd**

- Beard case—Cont'd
  - rules in, **21:40**
- Common law, at, **21:38**
- Courage to commit crime, **21:79**
- Defence, as, **21:37**
- Drinking and driving offences
  - administration of ASD, alcohol. in mouth, **31:584**
  - mens rea for, **21:48**
  - unforeseen impairment, reasonable person standard, **21:49**
- General intent crime
  - examples of, **21:82**
  - inclusion in specific intent crime, **21:67**
- Hypoglycaemia as defence, **21:47**
- Insanity, drunken, **21:43**
- Insanity and, **21:78**
- Intent
  - and foresight, **21:58**
  - basic vs. ulterior, **21:51**
  - degree of drunkenness, **21:56**
  - general, **21:82**
  - natural consequences of person's act, **21:55**
  - specific, **21:63, 21:65, 21:81**
  - specific vs. general, **21:50**
- Intoxication
  - American Law Institute definition of, **21:83**
  - British draft Criminal Code definition of, **21:84**
  - three levels of, **21:41**
- Irresistible impulse, **21:66**
- Knowledge, relation to, **21:58**
- Misdirection re incapacity, **21:64**
- Mistake of fact and, **21:59, 21:227**
- Murder
  - planned and deliberate, **21:70**
  - reckless (s. 229(c)), **21:71**
  - second degree murder, **21:68**
- Onus of proof re, **21:53**
- Provocation (s. 232), **21:73**
- Recklessness, crimes of, **21:52**
- Right from wrong, knowledge of, **21:66**
- Secondary party, re, **21:69**
- Self-defence (s. 34), **21:74**
- Self-induced extreme intoxication, **21:26.50, 21:42**
- Sexual assault, **21:75**

**DRUNKENNESS—Cont'd**

- Sobriety, presumption of, **21:54**
- Specific intent
  - crimes, examples of, **21:81**
  - drunkenness, and, **21:63**
  - general intent included in, **21:67**
  - having regard to all circumstances, **21:65**
- Violent passions, release of through, **21:57**

**DURESS, DEFENCE OF**

- See also **COMPULSION, DEFENCE OF**
- Aiding and abetting, **21:132**
- American Law Institute definition, **21:135**
- Availability
  - gang members, **21:124**
  - murder, **21:123**
  - principal and secondary parties, **21:122**
  - secondary party, to, **21:121**
- Britain, in, **21:125**
- British draft Criminal Code definition of duress by threats, **21:136**
- Common intention, **21:133**
- Duress, defined, **21:126**
- Examples of successful defence, **21:134**
- Incest committed under, **21:100**
- Onus on Crown, **21:127**
- Rationale for, **21:120**
- Related defences, **21:101**
- Related terms, **21:99**
- Spousal coercion, abolition of presumption of, **21:102**
- Threat
  - future harm, of, **21:130**
  - presence of threatener, **21:129**
  - safe avenue of escape, **21:131**
  - standards of belief re, **21:128**

**ELECTION**

- Amended information
  - no further election on, **8:13**
- Arraignment and, **8:4**
- Charter requirements, **31:962, 31:1130**
- Co-accused, separate election in absence of, **8:9**
- Combines, re, **8:15**
- Conspiracy and substantive counts, **9:263**
- Corporate accused, for, **8:15**

**ELECTION—Cont'd**

- Crown option offences
  - see **CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES**
- Direct indictment, on, **8:12, 11:45**
- Discretion not to accept, **8:65**
  - multiple accused
    - limitation re, **8:65**
    - same mode of trial for, **8:66**
  - preliminary inquiry where election not recorded, **8:67**
- Endorsement of, **8:22**
- Evidence disclosing value over \$5,000, where, **8:21**
- Forum of trial, Crown election re, **8:14**
- Information as whole, on, **8:10**
- Jury trial
  - deemed election for, **8:27**
  - mandatory, **8:20**
  - presumption of, **8:17**
  - waiver of, **8:26**
- Mandatory nature of, **8:19**
- Mode of trial, re, **8:1, 11:59**
- New trial, no election on, **8:4**
- Nonsuit motion, on, **16:256**
- Other indictable offences, on, **8:2**
- Overriding of by Attorney General (s. 568), **8:68, 11:43**
  - preliminary inquiry requirement, **8:70**
  - previous election, of, **8:72**
  - re-election
    - no later, **8:71**
    - of, **8:73**
  - right to require jury trial, **8:68**
  - s. 568 election not subject to review, **8:69**
  - signing of indictment (577(a)), **8:74**
- Pre-election evidence, **8:24**
- Preliminary inquiry, request for, **8:3**
- Provincial court judge, for trial by
  - see **Summary trial**
- Re-election, **8:46**
  - charge read on, which, **8:62**
  - compliance with statutory form, **8:55**
    - informed waiver of, **8:58**
  - consent requirement, **8:47**
  - Crown consent to, **31:604**
  - direct indictment, on, **8:64**
  - discretion not to accept, **8:65**
  - election not complied with, **8:57**



**ELECTION—Cont'd**

- Re-election, **8:46**—Cont'd
  - election other than prov.ct., where, **8:52**
  - election trial by prov.ct., where, **8:53**
  - failure re, **8:56**
  - irrevocable step, **8:46**
  - jury trial, **31:1130**
  - mode of trial, **11:62**
  - new trial, **8:63**
  - on consent, **8:47**
  - on entire indictment, **8:49**
  - preliminary inquiry, at, **13:32, 31:621**
  - SCC new trial order, on, **23:284**
  - stayed indictment, recommencement of, **8:50**
  - summary conviction offence, **8:51**
  - to judge alone, **8:59**
  - trial at different level, **8:60**
  - waiver of reading of, **8:61**
- S. 469 offence, **8:41**
- Speedy trial (judge alone)
  - charges disclosed by evidence, **8:39**
  - election on direct indictment, **8:45**
  - form of indictment, **8:41**
  - guilty plea, **8:38**
  - judge-alone indictments, **8:44**
  - jurisdiction before indictment filed, **8:42**
  - jurisdiction on re-election, **8:43**
  - non-appearance of accused, **8:40**
  - post-1955, **8:34**
  - pre-1955, **8:33**
  - Quebec superior court, **8:37**
  - s. 552 judge, **8:35**
  - s. 469 offence, **8:36**
- Substantial compliance of, **8:23**
- Summary trial
  - former practice, **8:5**
  - information as charging document, **8:31**
  - judge (provincial court)
    - declining election, **8:30**
    - limited powers of, **8:32**
  - strict compliance (former requirement), **8:28**
  - substantial compliance, **8:29**
- Trial by judge alone
  - see Speedy trials
- Under former Codes
  - 1970-85, **8:8**

**ELECTION—Cont'd**

- Under former Codes—Cont'd
  - 1927 Code, **8:6**
  - until 1969, **8:7**
- Waiver
  - jury election, **8:26**
  - reading of election, **8:25**
- Writing, in, **8:11**
- Young person, by
  - mode of trial, **30:22, 31:120**

**EMERGENCY**

- Intercepted communications
  - see AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED COMMUNICATIONS
- Wiretaps, **31:776**

**ENTRAPMENT**

- Agent provocateur
  - acting on own initiative, **21:288**
  - mere solicitation by, **21:295**
- American Law Institute definition of, **21:297**
- Availability in Canada, **21:276**
- Bona fide investigation (reasonable suspicion for inquiry), **21:282, 21:282.50**
- British rejection of, **21:274**
- Canadian position re, **21:273**
- Conceptual analysis, **21:294**
- Drugs
  - dial-a-dope investigation, **21:289**
  - paid drug agent, **21:286**
  - police providing accused, **21:285**
  - reverse sting, **21:284**
- Factors considered, **21:280**
- Guilty plea, defence raised after, **21:291**
- Hearsay evidence as basis of “reasonable suspicion,” **21:276**
- Inducement of average non-predisposed person, **21:279**
- Investigative steps, **21:281**
- Legal effect of, **21:292**
- Onus on accused, **21:293**
- Opportunity commit offence, **21:293**
- Police falsehoods, **21:287**
- Question of law, as, **21:290**
- Remedy for, **21:293.50**
- Re-trial on entrapment alone, **21:296**
- Third party, through, **21:278**
- U.S. position re, **21:275**

## EQUALITY RIGHTS

See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

## EVIDENCE

Admissibility of

see also CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
Evidence, exclusion of; TRIALS  
— Evidence

accessory after fact, **15:135**

authorized intercepted communications  
see AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED  
COMMUNICATIONS — Trial  
issues

certiorari and, **26:68**

conspiracy charge, **19:63**

curative admissibility, doctrine of,  
**16:690**

DNA evidence, **3:51, 16:676**

national DNA data bank, **3:54**

extradition proceedings, **32:152**

fresh evidence on appeal, **23:141,**  
**23:142, 23:154**

guilty plea, **14:63**

joint submissions on sentencing,  
rejected, **18:243**

motion to quash search warrant, on,  
**31:740**

private communications, **4:21**

similar fact evidence, **16:631**

text messages, **16:450**

unreasonably seized items, **31:1489**

wiretaps, **31:774**

Character

see CHARACTER EVIDENCE

Circumstantial, **16:683**

Commission

see COMMISSION EVIDENCE

Complainant's private records, **31:609.50**

Demonstrative, **16:168.50**

Exclusion of

see also CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
Evidence, exclusion of; Remedies;  
TRIALS — Evidence

accused's bad character, **16:517,**  
**16:623**

conviction appeals, on, **23:209**

self-serving evidence

see SELF-SERVING EVIDENCE

Expert

see OPINION EVIDENCE

## EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Extrinsic materials

see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Inter-  
pretation, principles of

Forms of, **16:92, 16:196**

Fresh evidence

see FRESH EVIDENCE ON APPEAL

Fundamental justice and

see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
Principles of fundamental justice

Hearsay

see HEARSAY EVIDENCE

Opinion

see OPINION EVIDENCE

Perpetuated

see PERPETUATED EVIDENCE

Prior consistent statements

see SELF-SERVING EVIDENCE

Self-serving

see SELF-SERVING EVIDENCE

Similar fact evidence

see CHARACTER EVIDENCE

Statutory corroboration, **16:684**

Young person

see YOUNG PERSON

## EXAMINATION-IN-CHIEF

See TRIALS

## EXHIBITS

Continuity of, **16:476**

Examination of, **31:310 to 31:312**

Extradition proceedings and, **32:150**

Jury room, in, **17:157**

Marking of real evidence as, **16:169**

Numbered vs. lettered, **16:160**

Publication of after trial, **31:313**

Retention of, **23:132**

Return of, **3:175**

Trial, at

see TRIALS

## EXTRADITABLE CONDUCT

Generally, **32:1**

Conduct as offence in foreign jurisdiction

proof re, **32:18**

requirement re, **32:17**

Defined, **32:14**

Discharge, proceedings after, **32:15**

Double criminality

jurisdictional elements of, **32:20**

**EXTRADITABLE CONDUCT—Cont’d**

- Double criminality—Cont’d  
requirement, **32:17, 32:19**
- Double jeopardy, **32:21**
- Foreign materials requirement, **32:23**
- Jurisdictional issues, **32:16, 32:167 32:20**
- Time of commission of offence, **32:22**

**EXTRADITION**

- Autrefois acquit and convict pleading, **14:98**
- Charter issues, **31:406, 31:409, 31:1202, 31:1213**
- Crimes  
see EXTRADITABLE CONDUCT
- Criminal matters, as, **32:6**
- Definition, **32:1**
- Deportation, vs., **32:2**
- Discharge at, **14:98**
- Disguised extradition of alien, **32:5**
- Extended jurisdictional basis, **1:55**
- Extradition Act, Charter validity, **32:7**
- Extradition agreements, publication of, **32:12**
- Extradition of aliens and refugee claimants, **32:5**
- “Extradition partners,” designation of, **32:13**
- Fair process requirement, **31:638**
- Fresh evidence on appeal, **23:148**
- From Canada  
see EXTRADITION FROM CANADA
- Fugitive offender vs., **32:11**
- Mutual legal assistance, **32:129**  
generally, **32:129**  
appeal of order or decision re, **32:151**  
application of agreement or administrative arrangement, **32:131**  
death penalty prosecution, evidence for use in, **32:144**  
detained person, transfer of, **32:149, 32:155**  
disclosure of young person’s record, **32:135**  
evidence-gathering order  
application for, **32:143**  
refusal to comply with, **32:146**  
safeguards for witness, **32:145**  
evidence obtained abroad, admissibility, **32:152**

**EXTRADITION—Cont’d**

- Mutual legal assistance, **32:129—Cont’d**  
evidence-sending order  
report re, **32:147**  
target of, **32:147**  
fines, **32:137**  
foreign orders, filing of, **32:138, 32:139**  
foreign state or entity, meaning of, **32:130**  
lending exhibits, **32:150**  
letters rogatory, **32:129**  
Minister’s responsibility for, **32:134**  
offences, **32:136**  
privilege for foreign records, **32:157**  
request and approval as preconditions, **32:133**  
request for, **32:132**  
restriction of, **32:134**  
safe conduct, **32:154**  
search and seizure, **32:140**  
special authorization to enter Canada, **32:153**  
terms and conditions of sending item abroad, **32:142**  
transferred person, detention of, **32:155**  
video or audio-links evidence, **32:148**  
witness refusal to answer, ruling on, **32:156**
  - Principles governing, **32:9**
  - Recognition of foreign states and governments, **32:5**
  - Refugee status, of person granted, **32:32**
  - Refusal, Ministerial reasons for, **32:24**  
death penalty, **32:33**  
discretionary grounds, **32:34**  
discriminatory grounds, **32:31**  
military offence, **32:29**  
Ministerial review of fugitive’s surrender, **32:24**  
political character, **32:26, 32:27**  
political offences, **32:25**  
time-barred prosecution, **32:28**  
unjust or oppressive grounds, **32:30**
  - Stages of process, **32:10**
  - To Canada  
see EXTRADITION TO CANADA
  - U.K., in, **32:4**
- EXTRADITION FROM CANADA**
- Committal for extradition, procedure on, **32:75**

## EXTRADITION FROM CANADA

### —Cont'd

Death penalty, Charter issue re, **32:80**  
 Delay, **32:60**  
 Deportation, **32:3, 32:117**  
 Disclosure of young person's record, **32:68**  
 Hearing, **32:48**  
     abuse of process, **32:61**  
     Charter jurisdiction, **32:50**  
     committal into custody  
         formal order of, **32:75**  
         for surrender, **32:74**  
     court document, **32:52**  
     cross-examination of documents,  
         absence of, **32:66**  
     defences, **32:72**  
     disclosure, no right to full, **32:67**  
     evidence  
         calling on matters unrelated to prima  
         facie issue, **32:73**  
         inquiry re admissibility/sufficiency/  
         availability of, **32:58**  
         rules of, **32:64**  
     exclusion from, **32:55**  
     extradition agreements, proof of, **32:69**  
     fitness of fugitive, **32:51**  
     fugitive not present at foreign conviction, **32:63**  
     function of, **32:48**  
     general procedure, **32:49**  
     identity of fugitive, **32:57**  
     intervention by foreign state, **32:52**  
     judge's information to fugitive, **32:77**  
     judge's report to Minister, **32:76**  
     person already convicted, **32:70**  
     prima facie test, **32:59**  
     publication ban, **32:54**  
     record of case, **32:65**  
     transfer of seized property, **32:78**  
     treaty and foreign law, proof of, **32:69**  
     warrant of remand, **32:53**  
     witnesses  
         compulsion of to attend, **32:56**  
         right of fugitive to call, **32:71**  
 Minister's duty of fairness, **32:81**  
 Policy, purpose and objectives underlying, **32:8**  
     calculation of sentence of imprisonment, **32:112**

## EXTRADITION FROM CANADA

### —Cont'd

Policy, purpose and objectives underlying, **32:8**—Cont'd  
     committal, consent to, **32:114**  
     court of appeal powers, re, **32:95**  
     Criminal Code provisions, incorporation of, **32:94**  
     delay, remedy re, **32:113**  
     deportation, **32:117**  
     escape and arrest of fugitive, **32:105**  
     evidence provided to requesting state, **32:118**  
     habeas corpus application, **32:113**  
     joint appeal, **32:93**  
     judicial review, **32:93, 32:98**  
     Minister's reasons for surrender/refusal, **32:84**  
     power to convey, **32:104**  
     quashing Minister's order, **32:99**  
     rule of specialty in requesting state or entity, **32:103**  
     Supreme Court of Canada, powers of, **32:97**  
     surrender  
         additional offences disclosed by evidence, where, **32:79.50**  
         assurances from extradition partner, **32:101**  
         assurances from requesting state, **32:90**  
         Canadian Aboriginal, **32:88**  
         citizen of Canada, **32:87**  
         consent to, **32:114**  
         court intervention, **32:85**  
         delay before, **32:106**  
         extradition agreement override of refusal, **32:91**  
         final, **32:110**  
         for other offences, **32:102**  
         fresh evidence, **32:83**  
         fugitive charged or sentenced in Canada, **32:86**  
         Minister's decision re, **32:92**  
         Minister's powers re, **32:79**  
         Minister's refusal, **32:89**  
         order of  
             contents of, **32:100**  
             priority of, **32:111**  
         place of, **32:107**  
         postponement of, **32:108**

## EXTRADITION FROM CANADA

### —Cont'd

- Policy, purpose and objectives underlying, **32:8**—Cont'd
  - surrender—Cont'd
    - submissions to Minister re, **32:82**
    - temporary, **32:109**
  - transit through Canada, **32:116**
  - waiver of extradition, **32:115**
- Preliminary proceedings, **32:36**
  - appearance in court, **32:45**
  - authority to proceed
    - arrest or summons after issuance, **32:43**
    - issuing of, **32:42**
  - bail, **32:46**
  - discharge if no proceedings, **32:40**
  - general procedure, **32:36**
  - judges, jurisdiction of superior court, **32:38**
  - Ministerial duties, **32:37**
  - provisional arrest warrant, **32:39**
  - request for extradition as condition precedent, **32:41**
  - transfer to another place, **32:47**
- Rule of specialty, **32:103**
- Search and seizure of items, **32:44**
- Surrender
  - see Post-hearing proceedings

## EXTRADITION TO CANADA

- Generally, **32:119**
- Canadian offence not offence in foreign state, where, **32:123**
- Commencement of sentence or disposition in Canada, **32:128**
- Conveyance of surrendered person to Canada, **32:126**
- Detention order re temporary surrender, **32:127**
- Foreign warrant conclusive re foreign compliance, **32:125**
- Fugitive serving sentence, **32:122**
- Procedure, **32:120**
- Request for extradition
  - evidence for, **32:121**
  - fugitive serving sentence, **32:122**
- Rule of specialty in Canada, **32:124**
- Treaty requirement, **32:119**

## EXTRAORDINARY REMEDIES

- Availability of
  - Attorney General's discretion, re, **26:22**
  - other remedy available, **26:21**
- Certiorari
  - see CERTIORARI
- Costs, **26:24**
- Court of appeal, original jurisdiction of, **26:12**
- Discretionary remedies, as, **26:19**
- Evidentiary rulings and, **26:5**
- Federal Court prerogative writs, **26:13**
- General rule re, **26:1**
- Habeas corpus, **26:1**
  - anticipatory jurisdiction re, no, **26:34**
  - appeal re, **26:50**
  - application for
    - affidavit/extrinsic evidence, filing of, **26:33**
    - discretion not to hear, **26:40**
    - repeated, **26:38**
  - availability
    - after conviction, **26:35**
    - alternative remedy provided, where, **26:32**
    - collateral attack, **26:31**
    - custody requirement, **26:39**
    - jurisdictional error, **26:30**
    - where appeal provided, **26:32**
  - bail application, as, **26:42**
  - certiorari application and, **26:53**
  - charter guarantee, **31:962**
  - discretion re release, **26:41**
  - extradition hearing, after, **26:49**
  - federal detention, as review of, **26:44**
  - illegal arrest, not available for, **26:29**
  - mandamus/declaratory relief in aid, with, **26:28**
  - meaning of, **26:27**
  - nature of, **26:25**
  - ninety-day review violation, **26:47**
  - parole ineligibility, as review of, **26:43**
  - parole review, as, **26:44**
  - personal appearance by subject of writ, **26:26**
  - right to be present, **26:46**
  - scope of re federal detention, **26:45**
  - superior court
    - conviction by, **26:36**

## EXTRAORDINARY REMEDIES

### —Cont'd

- Habeas corpus, **26:1**—Cont'd
  - superior court—Cont'd
    - limited territorial jurisdiction of, **26:37**
    - plenary jurisdiction of, **26:48**
- Historical approach to, **26:2**
- Inferior court
  - discretion to continue despite application/appeal, **26:17**
  - jurisdiction, suspension of, **26:16**
- Interlocutory appeals, limited, **26:15**
- Jurisdictional error
  - Charter contravention not resulting in, **26:4**
  - error of law, vs., **26:3**
  - procedural fairness, vs., **26:3**
  - superior court, by, **26:9**
- Mandamus, **26:93**
  - availability, **26:100**
  - Crown
    - against, **26:96**
    - by, **26:97**
  - discharge, against, **26:99**
  - nature of remedy, **26:94**
- Nature of application for, **26:7**
- Premature application for, **26:14**
- Procedendo, **26:99**
  - right of Crown to invoke, **26:101**
- Prohibition, **26:78**
  - availability prior to trial, **26:92**
  - bias, **26:81, 26:82**
  - discretionary nature of, **26:93**
  - dismissal of motion for, **26:94**
  - judicial interference with prosecution, **26:90**
  - nature of remedy, **26:79**
  - prior ruling on related matter by same judge, **26:88**
  - recusal of American judges, **26:89**
  - recusal of superior court judge, **26:83**
- Provincial superior court jurisdiction over federal boards, **26:11**
- Recusal of arbitrator, **26:82.50**
- Rules of court re, **26:6**
- Summary dismissal of application, **26:20**

## FAIR AND PUBLIC HEARING

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with

## FALSE IMPRISONMENT

- See ARREST — Civil consequences of

## FAULT

- Automatism, as bar to, **21:28**
- Principles of fundamental justice and see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Principles of fundamental justice
- Regulatory offences and, **31:570**

## FINES

- Appeal against sentence
  - suspension of fine, **25:27**
- Cruel and unusual punishment, **31:1209**
- Extradition and, **32:137**
- Remission of on pardon, **14:130**
- Sentence re
  - see SENTENCING
- Young person
  - see YOUNG PERSON — Sentences

## FINGERPRINTING

- Arbitrary arrest and, **31:820**
- Bail, requirement re, **6:29**
- Evidence re possession, **16:474**
- On arrest
  - see ARREST — With warrant
- Security of person and, **31:474**
- Taking and retention of fingerprints, **31:474**
- Unreasonable search and seizure, as, **31:727**
- Young person, of, **5:91, 30:167**

## FIREARMS

- See also WEAPONS
- Charter and, **18:417**
- Indictable offence, use of during, **31:1167**
- No constitutional right to bear, **31:576**
- Prohibition order re, **18:425**
- Sentencing considerations
  - see SENTENCING
- Unlicensed firearm, right to bear in self-defence, **21:145**

## FITNESS TO STAND TRIAL

- See INSANITY

## FOETUS

- Criminal negligence and, **28:5**
- Culpable homicide and, **27:4**
- Equality rights, application to, **31:1270**
- Injury to, **27:4**



## INDEX

### FOETUS—Cont'd

Life, liberty and security of the person  
rights, application to, **31:444**

### FORCE, USE OF

Arrest, during, **5:10.20, 5:65**  
Defence of others, in, **21:193**  
Defence of property, **21:201, 21:204**  
Definition of re self-defence, **21:192**  
Excessive, **21:194, 27:44, 27:156**  
Necessary (unprovoked assault)  
measure of, **21:167, 21:171**  
non-excessive (s. 34(1)), **21:166**  
relief re, **21:172**  
Preventing commission of offence,  
**21:193**  
Proportionality, **21:166**  
Provocation for manslaughter, **27:156**  
Reasonable, **3:107**

### FORFEITURE

Appeal against sentence of, **25:24**  
Disorderly house, re, **3:196**  
Fine, in lieu of, **18:210**  
Forfeiture of goods not offence, **31:951**  
Forfeiture of parole as double jeopardy,  
**31:1169**  
Judicial interim release, on  
amount of, **6:59**  
no appeal, **6:60**  
of recognizance, **6:58**  
standing at hearing, **6:52**  
Recognizance, of, **6:58, 30:188**  
Search and seizure and  
see SEARCH AND SEIZURE  
Suspension of order re on appeal, suspen-  
sion of, **23:133**  
Unreasonable seizure and, **31:718**  
Young person, **30:188**

### FORMS

Defects in, **10:56**  
Indictments, of, **7:42**  
Language of, **16:509**  
Statutory interpretation, **33:86**  
Trial  
see TRIALS  
Youth Court, **30:190**

### FRAUD

Act, on, **33:74**

### FRAUD—Cont'd

Authorization to intercept communica-  
tion, **4:136**  
Directing mind of organization by, **19:79**  
Elements of, **21:332**  
Mistake of law and, **21:271**  
Prohibition order for, **18:213**

### FRESH EVIDENCE ON APPEAL

Admissibility and cogency, **23:155.50**  
Admissibility requirement, **23:155**  
Admission of, **23:141, 23:142**  
Affidavit requirement, **23:157**  
Circumstances where not allowed, **23:164**  
Crown, led by, **23:167**  
Due diligence requirement, **23:162**  
Evidence not disclosed at trial, **23:146**  
Examination prior to considering, **23:158**  
Examples of, **23:168**  
Extradition appeal, **23:148**  
Factual/legal findings, challenging,  
**23:144**  
In the interests of justice, **23:163**  
Mental capacity, condition and insanity,  
**23:151**  
Minister's Reference, on, **23:149**  
No substantial miscarriage proviso (s.  
686(1)(b)(iii)), **23:160**  
Preliminary inquiry, from, **23:147**  
Previous testimony, re, **23:165**  
Recantation by key witness, **23:145**  
Sealed envelope practice, **23:156**  
Sentencing hearings, on, **23:153**  
Special circumstances required, **23:142**  
Subsequent acquittal, re, **23:166**  
Summary conviction appeals, on, **23:161**  
Third party records, **23:143**  
To challenge trial process, **23:150**  
Two-step procedure, **23:159**  
Verdict affect requirement, **23:160**  
Virtual appearance of party or witness,  
**23:142**

### FUGITIVE OFFENDER

See EXTRADITION

### FULL ANSWER AND DEFENCE

Abuse of process, denial of as, **12:122**  
Accused suffering from amnesia, **31:573**  
Constitutional right, as, **31:493**  
Cross-examination re, **13:40, 16:117**  
Crown privilege vs., **16:554**

**FULL ANSWER AND DEFENCE**

—Cont'd

Innocence at stake vs., **16:41**  
 Preliminary inquiry and, **13:40**  
 Principle of fundamental justice, **31:493**  
 Right to, **16:42**

**FUNDAMENTAL JUSTICE**

See CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
 Principles of fundamental justice

**GROSS INDECENCY**

Generally, **31:290**

**GUILT, CONSCIOUSNESS OF**

Altering appearance, **16:419**  
 Attempted suicide, **16:421**  
 Bribery, **16:425**  
 Examples of, **16:414**  
 Fabrication of evidence, **16:422**  
 False alibi, **16:424**  
 False statements  
     generally, **16:418**  
     proper direction on, **16:420**  
 False vs. fabricated alibi, **16:400**  
 Flight or concealment from police, **16:416**  
 Interfering with witness, **16:427**  
 Meaning of, **16:409**  
 Post-offence conduct, burden of proof re,  
     **16:412**  
 Post-offence demeanour, **16:423**  
 Suborning false testimony, **16:426**  
 Suppression or destruction of evidence,  
     **16:417**

**GUILTY PLEA**

See also PLEADING  
 Admission, **14:58, 14:63, 14:68**  
 Appeal from, **23:75**  
 Autrefois acquit and convict and, **14:110**  
 Common law, at, **14:57**  
 Counsel, by, **14:56**  
 Death of victim after, **14:110**  
 Entrapment defence raised after, **21:291**  
 Included offence, to, **14:65**  
 Judge-alone trial election, **8:37**  
 Principal of offence, of, **15:132**  
 Sentencing and  
     see SENTENCING  
 Young person, **30:46**

**HABEAS CORPUS**

See also EXTRAORDINARY REMEDIES  
 Appeals and, **26:50, 31:915**  
 Certiorari, in aid of, **31:938**  
 Charter and  
     see CHARTER OF RIGHTS  
 Extradition and, **32:113**  
 Review of release from custody order,  
     **6:105**

**HEARSAY EVIDENCE**

See also OPINION EVIDENCE  
 Generally, **16:577, 16:594**  
 Accused's statements  
     disputed by accused, **16:610**  
     factors considered re, **16:608**  
 Admissions  
     see also Voluntary statements  
     against interest, **16:597**  
     agent/employee, by, **16:598**  
     involuntary  
         confirmed by finding of fact, **16:607**  
         person in authority, meaning of, **16:602**  
         to medical practitioner, **16:603**  
         to person in authority, **16:602**  
         vicarious, **16:598**  
         voluntariness, proof requirement,  
             **16:600**  
 Ante-mortem statements of victim,  
     **16:584**  
 Banking records, **16:614**  
 British statutory approach, **16:578**  
 Business records at common law and by  
     statute, **16:616**  
 Concept of, **16:576**  
 Confession rule  
     reason for proof of voluntariness,  
         **31:504**  
 Declaration  
     against interest by unavailable declarant,  
         **16:611**  
     dying, **16:613**  
     identity of declarant, **16:610**  
     in course of duty, **16:612**  
 Documents in accused's possession,  
     **16:622**  
 Electronic documents, **16:616.50 to**  
     **16:621**  
 Exceptions to rule  
     children, hearsay utterances of, **16:588**

## INDEX

### HEARSAY EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Exceptions to rule—Cont'd
  - declaration of intention, **16:590**
  - list of, **16:581**
  - narrative evidence, **16:91**
  - necessary and reliable requirement, **16:586**
  - out of court identification, **16:389**
  - spouse, utterances of, **16:589**
  - state of mind, **16:590**
  - utterance, **16:587**
- Exclusionary rule, **31:517**
- Identification evidence, **16:585**
- Identification of accused, **16:380.50**
- Identity of declarant, **16:610**
- Insanity, expert testimony re, **22:41**
- Intercepted communications, consent to, **4:27**
- Investigative hearsay, **16:583**
- Mr. Big, accused's statements to, **16:594**
- Non-hearsay evidence, **16:579**
- Photographic evidence of property, **16:582**
- Prior statement
  - consistent, **16:592**
  - inconsistent, **16:593**
  - tendering of accused's or third party's, **16:599**
- Proof that statement was made, **16:579**
- "Reasonable suspicion," as basis for, **21:277**
- Records, **16:615**
- Search warrant, grounds for, **31:665**
- Statement obtained by torture, **16:596**
- Text messages, **16:450**
- Unconstitutional hearsay evidence, **16:580**
- Voluntary statements
  - see also Admissions
  - generally, **16:604**
  - Charter motion, on, **16:605**
  - Charter right to silence vs., **16:601**
  - voir dire to prove, **16:606**

### HOMICIDE, CULPABLE

- Anger, defence of, **27:50**
- Assault on pregnant woman causing child's death, **27:5**
- Causation, **27:7 to 27:10, 28:20**
- Child en ventre sa mere, **27:5**
- Classification of, **27:2**

### HOMICIDE, CULPABLE—Cont'd

- Common law, at, **27:1**
- Consent to death no defence, **27:34**
- Criminal negligence, **27:19, 27:126, 28:10**
- Death
  - acceleration of, **27:30**
  - brain, **27:29**
  - caused by failure to discharge undertaking, **27:26**
  - caused by threats, **27:20**
  - caused by unlawful act, **27:16**
  - cause of, **27:17**
  - causing death that might have been prevented, **27:25**
  - contributing cause of, **27:24**
  - crime initiating events culminating in, **27:31**
  - defined, **27:28**
  - finding exact cause of, **27:15**
  - intervening act as more direct cause, **27:11**
  - meaning of, **27:13**
  - procuring by false evidence, **27:23**
  - proof of, **27:12**
  - recklessness as to, **27:52**
  - treatment or injury, from, **27:27**
  - within year and day, **27:32**
- Driving offences, causation factor, **27:10**
- Factual and legal causation, **27:7**
- Foetus, injury to, **27:4**
- Frightening child or sick person, **27:21**
- Heart attack, causing, **27:22**
- Infanticide, **27:1**
  - death of human child, **27:101**
  - defined, **27:4, 27:99**
  - disturbed mind, **27:106**
  - included offences, **27:112**
  - jury approach to, **27:110**
  - mens rea, **27:107**
  - mental disorder and, **27:107, 27:111**
  - newly born infant, meaning of, **27:100**
  - onus on accused, **27:102**
  - origin of offence, **27:103**
  - partial defence to murder, as, **27:109**
  - post-partum recovery, **27:111, 27:113**
  - related offences, **27:114**
  - wilful act must constitute culpable homicide, **27:104**
- Intent and guilty act, **27:6**

## **HOMICIDE, CULPABLE—Cont'd**

- Killing by influence of mind, **27:33**
- Manslaughter
  - see MANSLAUGHTER
- Murder
  - see MURDER
- Panic, effect on intent, **27:51**
- Provocation, defence of, **27:173**
- Threats causing death, **27:20**
- Unlawful act
  - causing death by, **27:16**
  - homicide by, **27:18**
- Victim
  - awareness of identity of, **27:15**
  - human being, requirement re, **27:4**
  - objective fault requirement, **27:125**

## **HOSPITAL ORDER**

- See MENTAL ILLNESS; SENTENCING

## **IDENTIFICATION**

- Alibi and, **16:378, 16:399**
  - police failure to investigate, **16:376**
- Description, necessity for, **16:364**
- Direction, need for careful and complete, **16:373**
- Dock, **16:379**
- Evidence of identity, **16:358**
- Evidence supporting accused, **16:363**
- Expert evidence re, **16:360**
- In-court, **16:381**
- Inherent frailties of evidence re, **16:364**
- Initial failure, later success, **16:386**
- Lineups
  - police practice re, **16:388**
  - refusal of accused to participate in, **16:390**
- Multiple victims, **16:369**
- Multiple witnesses differing, **16:370**
- Necessity of proof, **16:357**
- Opinion evidence re, **16:359**
- Out-of-court identification
  - as original evidence, **16:389**
  - of accused, **16:380.50**
- Parades
  - see Lineups
- Photographs
  - identification following photographic id, **16:385**
  - not to be used after arrest, **16:387**
  - use of, **16:384**

## **IDENTIFICATION—Cont'd**

- Procedural improprieties, **16:375**
- Recognition identification, **16:366**
- Sensory modes of, **16:362**
- Similar fact evidence, proof through, **16:643**
- Single suspect, **16:368**
- Single witness, by, **16:367**
- Testimonial factors, **16:361**
- Videotape, identification from, **16:383**
- Videotape at crime scene, **16:382**
- Visual
  - model guidelines on, **16:371**
  - testimonial factors affecting, **16:377**
  - Voir dire, necessity of, **16:365**
- Warning re past miscarriages of justice, **16:372**
- Witness approaching accused in court, **16:380**

## **IDENTITY**

- See ALIBI; IDENTIFICATION

## **IMPRISONMENT**

- See also SENTENCING
- False, **5:56, 5:64**
- Female prison guards, **31:1367**
- Liberty and, **31:448**
- Mandatory minimum, **31:809**
- Mental illness and, **22:142**
- Type of prison, **18:439**

## **INCEST**

- Generally, **21:100**

## **INCHOATE OFFENCES**

- See ATTEMPTS; CONSPIRACY

## **INCLUDED OFFENCES**

- Adding to indictment, **9:225**
- Amending indictment, **9:225, 9:232**
- Appeal against sentence, substitution of, **25:42**
- Attempted offence, **16:318**
- Common law verdicts, **16:278**
- Conspiracies as, **16:319**
- Crown option offences
  - dual offence as, **7:34**
- Distinguishing features of, **16:279**
- Double jeopardy, **31:1164**
- Driving offences, of, **16:312**
- Duplicity and, **9:85**

## INDEX

### INCLUDED OFFENCES—Cont'd

- Full offence charged; attempt proved, **16:317**
- Guilty plea to
  - consent required, **14:65**
  - Crown option offence, **14:70**
  - non-acceptance of, **14:66**
- Infanticide, **27:112**
- Information re specific offence, **31:959**
- Nonsuit motion, directed verdict in, **16:254**
- Order for new trial on appeal, **23:233**
- Provincial offences not included in federal offences, **16:281**
- Substituted verdict on appeal, **23:216**
- Summary conviction appeals
  - see SUMMARY CONVICTION APPEALS
- Summary conviction offence as, **1:45**
- Verdicts
  - see VERDICTS

### INCOME TAX

- Disclosure order re information, **3:233**
- Extended jurisdiction re residence, **1:116**
- Freedom of conscience and, **31:229**
- Fundamental justice and, **31:521**
- Tax statement, statutory compulsion to make, **31:522**
- Territorial jurisdiction exception, **1:84**

### INDEPENDANT AND IMPARTIAL TRIBUNAL

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with

### INDICTABLE APPEALS

- Abuse of process, miscarriage of justice requirement, **23:191**
- Academic appeal, **23:59**
- Administrative orders, attacking, **23:70**
- Appeal court
  - nature of, **23:4**
  - new issue raised by, **23:39**
- Appeals in general
  - civil or criminal, **23:6**
  - nature of, **23:5**
- Bifurcated appeals, **23:47**
- Collateral attack, rule against, **23:69**
- Combined indictable and summary conviction appeal, **23:26, 24:60**
- Common law, at, **23:1**

### INDICTABLE APPEALS—Cont'd

- Conditional stay, appeal from, **23:62**
- Constitutional appeals, **23:51**
- Contempt appeals, **23:56**
- Conviction vs. sentence appeals, **23:11, 23:12**
- Costs, appeal against, **23:26, 23:63**
- Custodial sentence, application for leave to appeal, **23:54**
- Discharge, appeals from, **23:58**
- Early Canadian approach to, **23:3**
- Erroneous concession of law, **23:68**
- Evidence
  - fresh
    - see FRESH EVIDENCE ON APPEAL
  - not heard at trial, **23:52**
- Extraordinary remedies appeals, **23:57**
- Final judgment, meaning of, **23:64**
- Final orders
  - appeal from, **23:61**
  - power to re-open or vary prior judgment or order, **23:91**
- Findings of fact, **23:35**
- Findings on non-appealed charge, **23:77**
- Frustration of appeal, **23:46**
- Further argument, power to hear, **23:92**
- Grounds of appeal
  - questions of law
    - see Questions of law
- Guilty plea, appeal from, **23:75**
- Interlocutory orders, appeal from, **23:65**
- Intervention
  - addition of new grounds, **23:80**
  - application re, **23:78**
  - circumstances justifying, **23:82**
  - evidentiary record, no expansion of, **23:81**
  - scope for submissions, **23:79**
- Judgment obtained by fraud, **23:49**
- “Justice requires” order, appeal from, **23:53**
- Mixed appeal of indictable and summary conviction offences, **23:9**
- Moot appeal, **23:60**
- Negated alternative defence, **23:67**
- New issues, raising on appeal, **23:66**
- Nullity, appeal from, **23:73**
- Order of separate appeals in same matter, **23:11**

**INDICTABLE APPEALS—Cont'd**

Other common law remedies, **23:2**  
 Parties to, **23:7**  
 Procedural irregularity  
     failure to object to at trial, **23:90**  
 Procedure, **23:94**  
     abandoned appeal, reconsideration of, **23:116**  
     amendments to appeal provisions, **23:134**  
     attendance, right of  
         appellant in custody, **23:125**  
         re sentence, **23:126**  
     compliance with appeal requirements, failure re, **23:97**  
     computing time, **23:111**  
     court appealed to, **23:93**  
     court of appeal powers  
         generally, **23:100**  
         ancillary and inherent, **23:103**  
         costs, re, **23:101**  
         production re non-charged crimes, **23:102**  
         stay of acquittal, **23:106**  
         summary dismissal of frivolous appeal, **23:99**  
         suspension, re, **23:104**  
     Crown appeal  
         Attorney General's instructions, **23:127**  
     defective notice, **23:96**  
     dismissal for abuse of process/fraud, **23:114**  
     dismissal for want of prosecution  
         considerations re, **23:113**  
         erroneous dismissal, **23:118**  
         reconsideration on merits, **23:119**  
     exhibits, retention of, **23:132**  
     extension of time  
         criteria for granting, **23:108**  
         factors considered, **23:109**  
         reconsideration, **23:110**  
     frivolous appeal, **23:120**  
     jury charge, judge's certification of, **23:130**  
     leave to appeal, application for, **23:94**  
     legal assistance for appellant (s. 684), **23:98**  
     restitution/forfeiture orders  
         stay of, **23:105**

**INDICTABLE APPEALS—Cont'd**

Procedure, **23:94**—Cont'd  
     restitution/forfeiture orders—Cont'd  
         suspension of, **23:133**  
     rules of court  
         application of, **23:95**  
         conflict with Code, **23:107**  
     service  
         evasion of by respondent, **23:121**  
         failure to serve notice of appeal, **23:122**  
         out of Canada, **23:123**  
         substitutional, **23:124**  
     transcripts  
         inaccurate, **23:131**  
         partial, **23:129**  
         trial judge, request of, **23:139**  
         trial proceedings, of, **23:128**  
     waiver of appeal, **23:112**  
 Quashing of indictment, appealability, **23:64**  
 Questions of law  
     generally, **23:28**  
     accused's routes of appeal to SCC and, **23:15**  
     admissibility of evidence  
         failure to object at trial no bar, **23:44**  
     appeal by accused, **23:24**  
     contradictory position on appeal, **23:43**  
     counsel's address re law, **23:45**  
 Crown appeals  
     acquittal on greater offence, re, **23:32**  
     expanded, **23:23**  
     insanity or fitness verdict, re, **23:31**  
     misdirection in jury charge, **23:29**  
     reasonable doubt, re finding of, **23:33**  
     rejected evidence, re, **23:30**  
     evidence, misapprehension of, **23:19**  
     examples of, **23:16**  
     examples of matters not questions of law, **23:34**  
     failure to make findings on preliminary matters, **23:20**  
     first and second degree murder as two distinct offences, **23:18**  
     “law alone,” meaning of, **23:17**  
     legal effect of facts, **23:22**  
     miscarriage of justice, **23:38**



## INDICTABLE APPEALS—Cont'd

- Questions of law—Cont'd
  - new ground of defence
    - appellant still in system, **23:42**
  - new issue on appeal, **23:41**
  - new issue raised by appeal court, **23:39**
  - new theory of liability, **23:40**
  - no substantial miscarriage proviso (s. 686(1)(b)(iii)), **23:37**
  - notice of appeal
    - inclusion of grounds in, **23:27**
  - question of fact, vs., **23:12**
  - reasonable doubt, **23:21**
- Questions of mixed fact and law, **23:14**
- Questions re interpretation of administrative statute, **23:13**
- Reasons for judgment
  - after verdict, **23:85**
  - defence evidence, higher level of scrutiny, **23:89**
  - discharge at preliminary inquiry, **23:84**
  - disregard of material evidence in, **23:88**
  - multiple counts, re, **23:87**
  - principles re, **23:82.50**
  - requirement of, **23:83**
- Reinstatement of, **23:115**
- Respondent's entitlement to raise arguments, **23:76**
- Section 686(8) order, appeal from, **23:53**
- Summary conviction appeal, distinguished from, **23:8**
- Third party appeals, **23:50**
- Trial judge's report, **23:135**
  - comments on jury verdict, **23:137**
  - conflict of with evidence, **23:136**
  - contents of, **23:135**
  - no or corrected reasons for judgment, **23:138**
  - transcript and other matters, **23:139**
- Tribunal's standing, **23:72**
- Ultra vires legislation ruling, **23:74**
- Writ of error, **23:2**

## INDICTABLE OFFENCES

See CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES

## INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS

- Accused and defendant, use of terms, **9:3**
- Amendments, **9:201**
  - adjournment following, **9:218**

## INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS—Cont'd

- Amendments, **9:201**—Cont'd
  - alternative mode of same offence, adding, **9:226**
  - bill of indictment, **9:201**
  - charge of different offence, **9:222**
  - common law, at, **9:201**
  - date/place/items/quantity, **9:217**
  - defective charge, **9:227**
  - discretion re, **9:205, 9:213**
  - essential averment, omission of, **9:229**
  - evidence of variance, **9:210**
  - examples of, **9:237**
  - extraordinary remedy, on hearing or appeal from, **9:235**
  - included offence, adding, **9:225**
  - irreparable prejudice resulting, **9:215**
  - joinder of charges/accused, to permit, **9:209**
  - jurisdiction vs., **9:204**
  - limitation period, after, **9:208, 9:219**
  - new charge, **9:223**
  - new election probably not necessary, **9:221**
  - new plea unnecessary, **9:220**
  - new trial ordered, **9:234**
  - no timely objection, **9:233**
  - on appeal
    - s. 683(1)(g), **9:230**
    - subject-matter, re, **9:231**
    - underlying/included offence, re, **9:232**
  - pre-1955 cases, **9:203**
  - pre-trial objections re patent defects, **9:206**
  - reference to wrong Act, **9:236**
  - remedial approach, **9:202**
  - resworn charge, **9:239**
  - same transaction, **9:214**
  - summary conviction offence
    - insufficient charge, **9:228**
  - timing of, **9:211**
  - trial judge acting on own motion, **9:212**
  - variance between evidence and charge, **9:216**
  - when power available, **9:207**
  - widening count, **9:224**
  - wrong oath not nullity, **9:240**
- Charges against different Acts, **9:6**

## INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS

### —Cont'd

Charging documents, **9:1**  
 Complaint, **9:10**  
 Conclusion  
     at common law, **9:21**  
     British Columbia practice, **9:22**  
 Coroner's inquisition, **9:17**  
 Counts, **9:5**  
 Criminal proceedings  
     criminal prosecution vs., **10:10**  
     stay/withdrawal prior to issuance of  
         process, **10:11**  
 Crown discretion re charge, **9:15**  
 Drafting modes, **9:23**  
 General rules, **9:1**  
 Indictment  
     commencement of, **9:19**  
     defined, **11:1**  
     direct  
         see DIRECT INDICTMENT  
     meaning of, **9:4**  
     parchment no longer required, **9:20**  
     parts of, **9:18**  
     persons entitled to prefer, **9:14**  
     preferring  
         see PREFERRING INDICTMENTS  
     statement of venue no longer required,  
         **9:20**  
 Information  
     abatement of proceedings  
         death of informant, **10:67**  
     amendments to, **10:68**  
         information need not be resworn,  
             **10:69**  
         not constituting new proceedings,  
             **10:68**  
     charging document in prov.ct., as, **10:1**  
     complaint  
         inclusion of, **9:11**  
         vs., **9:12**  
     contents of, **9:8**  
     criminal, **9:16**  
     Crown stay, review of, **10:11**  
     defective vs. nullity, **9:240**  
     defects in  
         generally, **10:55**  
         date/place, omission of, **10:63**  
         defacement, **10:59**  
         face and back, **10:60**

## INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS

### —Cont'd

Information—Cont'd  
 defects in—Cont'd  
     facsimile signature, **10:65**  
     improper form, **10:55**  
     jurisdiction disclosed on information,  
         **10:61**  
     multiple offences, where containing,  
         **13:13**  
     onus on accused, **10:57**  
     plea to defective information, **10:64**  
     receiving justice, presumption re  
         capacity, **10:62**  
     reference to previous convictions,  
         **10:66**  
     statutory forms, **10:56**  
     unsworn information, **10:58**  
 duplicative, **10:52**  
 issuing process  
     generally, **10:36**  
     allegations and evidence at hearing,  
         **10:47**  
     defective process, **10:51**  
     duty of justice, **10:38**  
     non-compliance with information  
         requirements, **10:53**  
     other charges than on process, **10:54**  
     postponing execution of arrest war-  
         rant, **10:40**  
 pre-enquete  
     disclosure to counsel, **10:44**  
     duty to hear all witnesses, **10:45**  
     duty to hear informant, **10:46**  
     ex parte, **10:43**  
     indictable offences, **10:42**  
     motion to quash at, **10:49**  
     prerogative remedies and, **10:37**  
     prescription on face of information,  
         **10:36**  
     subsequent application for, **10:48**  
     test for, **10:39**  
 laying  
     entitlement, **10:6**  
     factual basis of information, **10:29**  
     false oath, **10:14**  
     former complaint, **10:22**  
     former form, **10:21**  
     historical forms, **10:20**  
     identification of accused, **10:15**  
     language of, **10:30**

## INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS

## —Cont'd

- Information—Cont'd
  - laying—Cont'd
    - new information, consent requirement, **10:12**
    - pre-1955 practice, **10:23**
    - private information, practice in receiving, **10:8**
    - public official, by, **10:7**
    - purpose of, **10:19**
    - reasonable grounds requirement, **10:13**
    - reception of
      - by one justice, **10:24**
      - mandatory, **10:26**
      - ministerial act, as, **10:27**
    - release prior to laying (s. 5050(b)), **10:16**
    - restriction on, **10:25**
    - review of, **10:17**
    - territorial factors, **10:18**
  - meaning of, **9:7**
  - null information, **10:14**
  - oral, **9:13**
  - prior conviction, reference to in, **9:65**
  - private information, referral of, **10:18**
  - purpose of, **9:9**
  - replacement, **10:52**
  - resworn, **9:240**
- Sovereign
  - information not necessarily in name of, **10:3**
  - prosecution in name of, **10:4**
  - summary conviction appeal, use in, **10:2**
- terrorism offence, investigative hearing of, **10:41**
- time limitation re laying
  - generally, **10:31**
  - application of, **10:31**
  - continuing offence, **10:33**
  - partial prescription, **10:34**
  - specific, **10:35**
  - whole day to be considered, **10:32**
- use of, **10:1**
- Information vs. indictment, use of, **9:2**
- Joinder of accused
  - generally, **9:266**
  - accessory after fact, **9:286**

## INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS

## —Cont'd

- Joinder of accused—Cont'd
  - illegal possession of property, **9:287**
- Joinder of counts
  - Canadian practice, **9:252**
  - Charter consideration, **31:558**
  - common law practice, **9:247**
  - doctrine of election, **9:248**
  - English practice since 1915, **9:250**
  - English provision, **9:251**
  - general rule, **9:241**
  - joinder of separate accused by judge, **9:254**
  - murder indictment
    - English practice re, **9:246**
    - multiple murders, **9:245**
    - practice re, **9:244**
  - mutually exclusive counts, **9:253**
  - one felony rule, **9:249**
  - overload of indictment, **9:243**
- Joinder of indictable and summary conviction offences, **9:242**
- Joinder of offences disclosed by evidence, **11:61**
- Joinder of separate committals for trial, **11:60**
- Joinder of summary conviction and indictable offences, **9:289**
  - common law rule, **9:289**
  - failure to elect, **9:292**
  - information, in, **9:242, 11:5**
  - not necessarily fatal, **9:293**
  - pre-1955 rule, **9:291**
  - present rule, **9:290**
- Motion to quash, **9:185**
  - aider by verdict
    - doctrine of, **9:198**
    - first-time objection, **9:199**
  - consolidation of former procedures, **9:185**
  - criterion for, **9:186**
  - English practice, **9:196**
  - essential averment, omission of, **9:194**
  - late motion re jurisdiction, **9:191**
  - late objection on appeal, **9:200**
  - motion in arrest of judgment, **9:193**
  - offence unknown to law, **9:197**
  - power re nullity, **9:192**
  - prior to election, **9:190**

## INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS

### —Cont'd

- Motion to quash, **9:185**—Cont'd
  - relaying of quashed charge, **9:188**
  - result of, **9:187**
  - rule re timeliness of objections, **9:189**
  - waiver of objection, **9:195**
- Pleadings generally
  - see CRIMINAL PLEADINGS
- Severance applications
  - during trial, **9:283**
  - heard by trial judge, **9:281**
  - renewal of motion, **9:284**
  - when made, **9:282**
- Severance of accused
  - consideration against, **9:275**
  - considerations favouring, **9:269**
  - conspiracy count, **9:285**
  - Crown's discretion re, **9:278**
  - delayed severance, **9:272**
  - discretionary nature of order, **9:276**
  - effect of, **9:271**
  - English and French accused, **9:277**
  - examples of, **9:288**
  - factors for and against, **9:269**
  - grounds for, **9:270**
  - insufficient grounds for, **9:273**
  - power re, **9:267**
  - preliminary inquiry, at, **9:274**
- Severance of counts
  - application to trial judge, **9:257**
  - considerations re, **9:259**
  - conspiracy and substantive counts
    - Crown election, **9:263**
    - improper use of, **9:262**
    - practice re, **9:261**
  - Crown's discretion re, **9:279**
  - general rule, **9:255**
  - onus on accused and appellant, **9:258**
  - preliminary inquiry, at, **9:256**
  - relationship between non-severed counts, **9:265**
  - separate indictments
    - Crown's discretion re trials of, **9:280**
  - sex counts, **9:264**
  - similar fact evidence, **9:260**

## INFANTICIDE

- See HOMICIDE, CULPABLE;  
INCLUDED OFFENCES

## INJUNCTION

- Abortion, re, **31:1419**
- Attorney General, application by, **12:21**
- Charter remedy, as, **31:1480**
- Crown, against, **12:19**
- Fundamental justice and, **31:499**
- Restitution order, **18:373**
- Sentence
  - see SENTENCING

## INMATE

- Arbitrary detention of, **31:821**
- Fundamental justice and
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
Principles of fundamental justice
- Right to counsel, **31:625**
- Warrantless search of, **31:754**

## INNOCENCE, PRESUMPTION OF

- See also REVERSE ONUS
- As basis for bail, **31:1114**
- Fundamental justice and, **31:488**
- Impartial judge, right to, **31:1086**
- Juvenile delinquent, application to, **31:1034**
- Non-application of, **31:1036**
- Pending appeal, **31:1115**
- Pending new trial, **31:1116**
- Public and press, application to, **31:1038**
- Purpose of presumption, **31:1033**
- Reverse onus re mens rea, **31:1037**
- Trial, application at, **31:1035**

## INSANITY

- Amnesia vs., **22:35**
- Automatism
  - drunken insanity vs. drunken automa-  
tism, **21:62, 22:33**
  - insane vs. non-insane, **22:32**
  - mental disorder vs. non-mental disor-  
der, **22:32**
- Canadian test of
  - "appreciate," meaning of, **22:15**
  - discussed, **22:9**
  - mens rea of offence, **22:18**
  - nature and quality of the act, **22:16**
  - "wrong," meaning of, **22:24**
- Common law tests for, **22:1**
- Conduct insanity vs. hearing insanity, **22:70**
- Consent verdict of NCR, **22:42.50**
- Diminished responsibility defence, **22:38**

## INDEX

### INSANITY—Cont'd

- Disease of the mind
  - appeal of disposition
    - grounds, **22:129**
    - powers of appeal court, **22:131**
    - suspension of dispositions pending, **22:130**
    - unreasonable disposition, **22:132**
  - bail pending, **22:107**
  - compellability of accused, **22:115**
  - conditional discharge, **22:119**
  - conditional disposition, **22:121**
  - constitutionality of scheme, **22:101**
  - definition discussed, **22:12**
  - directing jury re, **22:20**
  - disposition information, **22:116**
  - dual status offender, **22:128**
  - effective date of disposition, **22:125**
  - enforcement of orders, **22:137**
  - factors re disposition, **22:99**
  - high-risk accused
    - detention of, **22:96**
    - finding, **22:127**
    - hearing re, **22:95**
    - review of, **22:134**
  - in-court hearing, **22:102**
  - interprovincial transfers, **22:136**
  - irregularities, **22:120**
  - joint submission, rejection of, **22:113**
  - mental disorder amounting to, **22:11, 22:19**
  - NCR detainee, detention of, **22:95**
  - non-publication of names, **22:114**
  - procedure at, **22:111**
  - psychopathy as, **22:14**
  - record of proceedings, **22:117**
  - review board
    - Charter jurisdiction of, **22:105**
    - constitution of, **22:104**
    - costs against, **22:106**
    - hearing before, **22:108**
    - powers of, **22:112**
    - stay of proceedings recommendation, **22:135**
  - review of disposition, **22:133, 22:134**
  - review of order, **22:97**
  - terms of disposition, **22:98, 22:118**
  - treatment as part of disposition, **22:124**
  - treatment pending disposition
    - direction re, **22:122**

### INSANITY—Cont'd

- Disease of the mind—Cont'd
  - treatment pending disposition—Cont'd
    - requirement for, **22:123**
  - unfitness verdict
    - continued detention in hospital, **22:110**
    - review of, **22:109**
  - verdicts
    - not acquittal, **22:29**
    - unfitness and insanity for same offence, **22:126**
  - victim impact statements, consideration of, **22:126**
- Drunken, **21:44**
  - discussed, **22:34**
  - drunken automatism vs., **22:33**
- Equality rights and, **31:1334**
- Expert testimony re, **22:41**
- Fitness to be sentenced, **22:77**
- Fitness to stand trial, **22:68**
  - appeal from finding, no interlocutory, **22:90**
  - assignment of counsel, **22:78**
  - burden of proof, **22:75**
  - consequences of finding, **22:94**
  - court-ordered assessment, **22:84**
  - deaf mute, **22:72**
  - defence counsel unable to receive instructions, **22:79**
  - detention of permanently unfit accused, **22:91**
  - duty to conduct hearing re, **22:76**
  - evidence at hearing, **22:83**
  - finding of unfitness, **22:88**
    - bail after finding, **22:89**
    - factors to finding, **22:71**
    - results of, **22:88.50**
  - hearing on multiple informations, **22:82**
  - incapacity to act in best interests, **22:73**
  - jury disagreement re, **22:87**
  - postponement of issue, **22:80**
  - preliminary inquiry re, **22:74**
  - presumption of, **22:69**
  - principles re, **22:70.55**
  - s. 16 insanity vs. s. 615 insanity, **22:70**
  - sufficiency of evidence, inquiry re, **22:93**
  - treatment order, **22:92**

## INSANITY—Cont'd

Fitness to stand trial, **22:68**—Cont'd  
 trier of issue, **22:81**  
 “unfit to stand trial,” defined, **22:68**  
 Incapacity, exemption due to, **22:10**  
 Irresistible impulse vs., **22:36**  
 Jurisdiction over “mentally disordered,”  
**22:2**  
 Mental disorder  
     automatism and, **22:32**  
     British draft Criminal Code defence,  
     **22:6**  
     definition of, **22:12**  
     expert evidence, rejection of, **22:19.50**  
     former Canadian test of insanity, **22:7**  
     not criminally responsible defence,  
     **22:11**  
     psychomotor epilepsy, **22:21**  
     question of law, as, **22:19**  
 M’Naghten’s Case, **22:3**  
 Natural imbecility, **22:22**  
 Not criminally responsible defence, lead-  
 ing evidence re, **22:43**  
 Procedure, **22:39**  
     appeals re findings/verdicts, **22:67**  
     appeal stage, at  
         court of appeal raising insanity,  
         **22:63**  
         jurisdiction to hear appeal despite  
         unfitness, **22:64**  
         order for new trial, **22:66**  
         raising insanity at, **22:62**  
         substitution of insanity finding,  
         **22:65**  
     assessment  
         appearance after, **22:59**  
         detention during, **22:58**  
         protected statements during, **22:61**  
     assessment orders  
         contents of, **22:57**  
         court’s motion, on, **22:56**  
         Crown application for, **22:54**  
         defence counsel application for,  
         **22:55**  
         enforcement of, **22:137**  
         grounds for, **22:51**  
         review board assessment orders,  
         **22:52**  
         time limitations for, **22:53**  
     assessment reports, **22:60**  
     burden of proof, **22:39, 22:75**

## INSANITY—Cont'd

Procedure, **22:39**—Cont'd  
     direction to jury  
         order of consideration, **22:47**  
         re insanity, **22:45**  
         re insanity verdict, **22:46**  
     expert testimony  
         hearsay evidence re, **22:41**  
         practice re, **22:40**  
     insanity evidence  
         introduction by Crown, **22:42**  
         rebuttal by Crown, **22:45**  
     insanity verdict, **22:48, 22:49**  
     legal insanity vs. unfit to stand trial,  
     **22:50**  
 Sanity, presumption of, **22:10**  
 Sentencing and, **18:257**  
 Specific delusions, **22:23**  
 Specific intent vs., **22:37**  
 U.S. tests, **22:4, 22:38.50**  
 Verdict of insanity  
     generally, **16:270**  
     appeal of and order for new trial,  
     **23:239**  
     autrefois acquit and convict, **14:96**  
 Charter validity, **22:30**  
 effect of  
     Britain, in, **22:25**  
     Canada, in, **22:26**  
 high-risk accused  
     effect of finding, **22:28**  
     finding, **22:27**  
     not acquittal, **22:29**  
     special, **22:29**  
     substitution of, **23:184**  
 Withdrawal of defence by judge, **22:16**  
**INTENT**  
 See also MENS REA  
 Generally  
     see DRUNKENNESS  
 Attempts  
     see ATTEMPTS  
 Conditional, **20:8**  
 Conspiracy  
     see CONSPIRACY — Elements of  
     offence  
 Duress, **21:133**  
 General intent crimes  
     see DRUNKENNESS; MISTAKE OF  
     FACT



## INDEX

### INTENT—Cont'd

- Homicide, **27:6, 27:38**
- Insanity vs. specific intent, **22:37**
- Knowledge vs., **21:335**
- Murder
  - see also MURDER — Second degree implied intent re, **31:546**
  - parties to common intent, **15:87**
  - three forms of intent, **27:38**
  - transferred intent, **27:55**
- Parties to common intent rule, **15:69**
- Parties to offence
  - see PARTIES TO OFFENCE — Common intention, parties to
- Preparation distinguished from, **20:19**
- Specific intent
  - see DRUNKENNESS; MISTAKE OF FACT
- Transferred, **27:55**

### INTERCEPTION OF PRIVATE COMMUNICATIONS

- Access to, **4:94**
- Admissibility of communications, **4:21**
- Authorized
  - see AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED COMMUNICATIONS
- Foreign interception, **4:19**
- Impersonation of recipient, **4:18**
- Interprovincial interceptions, **4:20**
- Intra-provincial interception, **4:20**
- Multiple parties to, **4:10**
- Notice of, **4:170**
  - Crown's duty re, **4:170**
  - extent of notification, **4:172**
  - failure, re, **4:173**
  - notice to all charged, **4:171**
- Permitted forms of, **4:7**
- Place of interception, **4:12, 4:170**
- Possession of devices
  - see POSSESSION OF INTERCEPTION DEVICES
- Prevention of bodily harm (s. 184.1), for, **4:15**
- Prevention of serious harm (s. 184.4), for, **4:16**
- Prior consent to interception, **4:13**
- "Private communication," meaning of, **4:6**
- Reasonable expectation of non-interception, **4:8**

### INTERCEPTION OF PRIVATE

#### COMMUNICATIONS—Cont'd

- Reasonable expectation of privacy re communications, **4:9**
- Text messages, interception of, **4:17**
- Time of interception, **4:11**

### INTERNATIONAL CRIMINAL LAW

- Customary international law, jurisdiction over, **1:68**
- International conventions, **32:165**
- International crime, Canadian prosecution of, **32:171**
- International Criminal Court, **32:170**
- International criminal law, **32:159**
- International customary law, **32:166**
- International law
  - defined, **32:158**
  - general principles of, **32:167**
  - sources of, **32:163**
- International law of the sea, **32:169**
- Judicial decisions and teachings, **32:168**
- Jurisdiction, non-territorial bases of, **32:163**
- Sovereign state contractual capacity in foreign state, **32:161.50**
- Sovereignty, **32:35**
- Statehood, recognition of, **32:160**
- Territorial sovereignty, **32:162**

### INTERPRETATION ACT

- See STATUTORY INTERPRETATION

### INTERPRETERS

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

### INTERVENTION

- Appeal, on indictable
  - see INDICTABLE APPEALS
- Attorney General of Canada, by
  - non-Code prosecutions, in, **12:49**
- Charter remedy, **31:1418**
- Extradition
  - court intervention re surrender, **32:85, 32:93**
  - foreign state, intervention by, **32:52**
- Private prosecutions, in, **12:57**
- Summary conviction proceedings, **12:56**
- Supreme Court of Canada appeals, **23:255**

### INTOXICATION

- See DRUNKENNESS

## ISSUE ESTOPPEL

See PLEADING — Res judicata

## JOINDER

Accessory after the fact, **9:286**

Accused, of

see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATION — Joinder of accused

Amendment to indictment to permit, **9:209**

Charge, **9:209**

Common law, at

see COMMON LAW

Counts, of

see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATION — Joinder of counts

Dual and indictable offences, **7:31**

Offences disclosed by evidence, **11:59**

Preferring indictments and, **11:19**

Separate committals, **11:58**

Separated accused, **11:40**

Summary conviction and indictable offences

see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATION

## JUDGES

Additions to charge by, **11:38**

Adjournments, discretion re, **16:33**

Amendment to indictment by, **9:212**

Application to for exclusion of evidence, **31:1528**

Authorization for intercepted communications, **4:31, 4:37, 4:87, 4:99**

Bias, recusal of judge for general, **26:85**

Calling witnesses, **16:193**

Case management

see CASE MANAGEMENT JUDGE

Certification of jury charge, **23:130**

Certiorari application

protection order for provincial court judge, **26:77**

Commission of evidence by, **16:209**

Compellability of, **16:539**

Competency of, **16:539**

Contempt of court and

see CONTEMPT OF COURT — Jurisdiction of court to punish for

Co-ordinate jurisdiction, of, **3:125**

Cross-examination by

of interpreter, **31:1260**

## JUDGES—Cont'd

Cross-examination by—Cont'd  
re need for interpreter, **31:1260**

Crown option offence election by, **7:26**

Delay caused by, **31:997**

Disregard of evidence by, **23:183**

Duty to ensure fair trial and counsel's civility, **17:71**

Extradition hearings, **32:38, 32:73**

Failure to mention or give effect to material evidence, **23:183**

Functus officio, as, **1:137, 16:482**

Guilty plea

acceptance/rejection by, **14:24, 14:34**

change of

judge's discretion on, **14:41**

Independence and impartiality of

see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —

Offence, person charged with

Indictable appeal

trial judge's report

see INDICTABLE APPEALS

Indictable offence jurisdiction of

see CLASSIFICATION OF

OFFENCES — Indictable

offences

Integrity, presumption of, **26:80**

Interest in outcome, prohibition against, **26:87**

Issue estoppel, determination of, **14:148**

Joinder of separate accused by, **9:254**

Jury and

aids to, **17:147**

charge to

generally

see JURY CHARGE; JURY

TRIAL — Addressing jury

certification of, **23:130**

premature, **17:82**

direction to stand by, **17:17**

excusing, **17:16**

interview in judge's chambers, **17:156**

pre-screening, **17:36**

verdicts

exhortation by judge, **17:180**

judge's function re, **17:170**

judge's report, **23:137**

vetting, **17:26**

Mistrial, **1:138, 17:74**

Nonsuit function, **16:247, 16:248, 16:262**

## INDEX

### JUDGES—Cont'd

- Particulars and, **9:147, 9:158**
- Personal attack on, **29:42**
- Plea/sentence bargaining, involvement in, **14:50, 18:454**
- Preliminary inquiry transcript, reading, **16:486**
- Pre-trial judge as trial judge, **16:14**
- Prior rulings by same judge, prohibition re, **26:88**
- Private inquiries by, **18:236**
- Publication ban by inferior court judge, **31:326**
- Publication ban by superior court judge, **31:327**
- Questioning of witnesses by, **16:192**
- Raising Charter issue, **31:1517**
- Recusal of American judge, **26:89**
- Recusal of inferior court judge, **26:84**
- Re-opening accused's defence, discretion re, **16:158**
- Re-opening case, discretion re, **16:157**
- Revocation of parole application, **18:310**
- Right to vote, **31:392**
- Severance applications, **9:257, 9:281**
- Special pleas, disposal of, **14:74**
- Substitution of during jury trial, **1:131**
- Sureties, naming of, **6:48**
- Unable to continue/act, **1:135, 18:318**
- Withdrawal of insanity defence by, **22:17**
- Youth court
  - see Youth Justice Court judge

### JUDICIAL NOTICE

- Court records re previous convictions, **18:267**
- Facts, of, **16:681**
- Laws, of, **16:682**
- Proclamation/regulation, of, **33:78**

### JUDICIAL REVIEW

- Charter remedies
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Charter remedies
- Constitutional law and, **34:1**
- Extradition order, of, **32:93, 32:98**

### JURISDICTION

- Bases, **1:3**
- Cessation of, **1:134**
  - contempt by defaulting witness, **1:198**
  - detention of arrested witness, **1:202**

### JURISDICTION—Cont'd

- Cessation of, **1:134**—Cont'd
  - excusing witness, **1:196**
  - irregularity of summons/warrant, **1:192**
  - prisoner required as witness, **1:203**
- subpoena
  - collateral attack of, **1:185**
  - duces tecum, **1:186**
  - duration of, **1:188**
  - jurisdiction re issue of, **1:184**
  - material evidence requirement, **1:183**
  - modified to circumstances of case, **1:179**
  - motion to quash
    - generally, **1:194**
    - at trial, **1:195**
  - search warrant vs., **1:187**
  - service of, **1:190**
  - service of document, **1:189**
  - service outside Canada, **1:180**
  - substitutional service of, **1:191**
  - witness at large, **1:182**
  - witness defaulting on, **1:197**
- unsubpoenaed witness in courtroom, **1:181**
- warrant
  - issue of instead of subpoena, **1:199**
  - territorial effect of, **1:200**
- witness absconding on recognizance, **1:201**
- witness fee, **1:193**
- Consent to, **1:9**
- Court levels, of, **1:6**
- Court records, over, **1:9**
- Customary international law, **1:68**
- Defined, **1:1**
- Extended, **1:109**
  - generally, **1:109**
  - “arrested” (s. 470), **1:112**
  - committal for trial, **1:121**
  - extradition and, **1:55**
  - extraterritorial aspect of charge information, **1:110**
  - “found” (s.470), **1:111**
  - “in custody”
    - entering plea, **1:114**
    - general (s. 470), **1:113**
  - non-jury trials, **1:123**
  - preliminary inquiry
    - appearance at (s. 470), **1:115**

**JURISDICTION—Cont'd**

Extended, **1:109**—Cont'd  
 preliminary inquiry—Cont'd  
     transfer of offence during, **1:117**  
 provincial legislation, **1:124**  
 residence (Income Tax Act), **1:116**  
 search warrant (interprovincial), **1:118**  
 superior court, **1:122**  
 territorial, **1:88**  
 where process returnable, **1:120**  
 wiretap authorization (interprovincial),  
     **1:117**  
 Federal Court, **1:75**  
 Judge as persona designata, **1:7**  
 Loss of, **1:139**  
     absolute vs. relative nullity, **1:144**  
     adjournment  
         by clerk/registrar, **1:151**  
         in absence of defendant, **1:158**  
         non compliance with, **1:147**  
         of ruling or judgment, **1:149**  
         Part XIX adjournment, **1:150**  
         to fixed date, **1:148**  
         to holiday, **1:157**  
         without information, **1:152**  
     appearance by counsel of record, **1:160**  
     appearance by designated counsel, **1:26**  
     appearance notice, failure to confirm,  
         **1:168**  
     bench warrant, **1:154**  
     conditional appearance, **1:156**  
     dismissal for want of prosecution,  
         **1:155**  
     exceeding jurisdiction, **1:143**  
     indictable offence proceedings  
         proceeding in absence of accused,  
             **1:164**  
     irregularities  
         allowing new process, **1:171**  
         cured by appearance, **1:170**  
     jurisdiction acquired/regained, **1:153**  
     loss of over offence, **1:140**  
         consequence of, **1:142**  
     loss of over offender, **1:146**  
     no initial jurisdiction, **1:145**  
     no loss of  
         over indictment, **1:141**  
         over offence, **1:139**  
     remand  
         non compliance with, **1:147**

**JURISDICTION—Cont'd**

Loss of, **1:139**—Cont'd  
     summary conviction proceedings  
         appearance by agents in, **1:161**,  
             **16:26**  
         proceeding in absence of defendant,  
             **1:163**  
     technological appearance in court,  
         **1:159**, **1:159.50**  
     time limits, no waiving of, **1:172**  
     unfit appellant, **1:167**  
     withdrawal or stay of charge, Charter  
         jurisdiction, **12:162**  
     young person, failure to arraign, **1:169**  
 Over offence, **1:46**  
     commencement vs. institution vs.  
         continuation of proceedings, **1:46**  
     consent of Attorney General  
         continuation of proceedings, **1:51**  
         federal, **1:48**  
         provincial, **1:47**  
     disclosure re jurisdiction on informa-  
         tion, **1:52**  
     dismissal for want of prosecution, **1:51**  
     inferior court, limited jurisdiction, **1:53**  
 Over person, **1:10**  
     absence of accused, **1:28**  
     acts of state in foreign jurisdiction,  
         **1:20**  
     adjournment at jail, **1:30**  
     armed forces  
         generally, **1:25**  
         Canadian, **1:24**  
     Canadian citizen, **1:15**  
     Canadian offence committed outside  
         Canada, **1:14**  
     Crown immunity, **1:23**  
     diplomatic and consular immunity,  
         **1:17**  
     diplomatic/sovereign immunity, **1:18**  
     foreign acts of state doctrine, **1:21**  
     foreign offender re territorial sea, **1:16**  
     international organization, **1:22**  
     presence of accused in court (indict-  
         able), **1:27**  
     presence of defendant (summary  
         conviction), **1:29**  
     state immunity, **1:19**  
     young person, **1:10**  
 Procedural requirements, waiver of, **1:9**  
 Religious matters, over, **31:195**, **31:1336**

**JURISDICTION—Cont'd**

Seizure of jurisdiction, doctrine of, **1:125**  
 adjournment by any official, **1:132**  
 common law rule, **1:125**  
 discharge of jury before verdict, **1:129**  
 indictable offences, **1:128**  
 judge unable to continue/act, **1:135**  
 mistrial by judge without jury, **1:138**  
 present statutory rule, **1:127**  
 substitution of judge during jury trial, **1:131**  
 summary conviction (former rule), **1:126**  
 waiver of jurisdiction after evidence, **1:133**  
 Summons, affect of on jurisdiction  
 accused need not appear before issuing justice, **1:175**  
 irregular summons, **1:177**  
 place of service, **1:174**  
 summons signed by clerk or another judge, **1:178**  
 summons vs. notice outside Canada, **1:176**  
 Superior Court, **1:5, 1:6**  
 Territorial, **1:54**  
 accused not in jurisdiction during offence, **1:76**  
 acts of state in foreign jurisdiction, **1:20**  
 Charter application outside Canada, **1:54.50**  
 common law rules, **1:57**  
 concurrent jurisdiction, **1:92**  
 continuing offence (importing), **1:91**  
 Controlled Drugs and Substances Act exception, **1:85**  
 county jurisdiction, **1:80**  
 crime is generally local to realm, **1:54**  
 divisions of, **1:80**  
 doctrine of stare decisis applicable to provincial courts, **1:72**  
 enforcing foreign judgment, **1:69**  
 extended territorial jurisdiction, **1:61, 1:88, 1:106**  
 extraterritorial  
 conspiracy  
 s. 465(3), **1:78**  
 s. 465(4), **1:79**  
 jurisdiction re offences committed outside Canada, **1:77**

**JURISDICTION—Cont'd**

Territorial, **1:54—Cont'd**  
 federal jurisdiction over provincial land, **1:60**  
 foreign acts of state doctrine, **1:21**  
 foreign law and Canadian sovereignty, **1:56**  
 guilty plea to offence committed in another province, **1:64**  
 guilty plea to offence committed in same province, **1:65**  
 importation of illegal drugs into Canada, **1:90**  
 Income Tax Act exception, **1:84**  
 international matters, **1:68**  
 judicial powers in extended territories, **1:106**  
 limitation on, **1:53.50**  
 mail in different jurisdictions, **1:94**  
 non-province part of Canada, **1:63**  
 offence committed outside Canada, **1:67**  
 offence committed outside state territory, **1:105**  
 official, limited jurisdiction of, **1:91**  
 overt act (conspiracy), **1:90**  
 provincial jurisdiction over Aboriginal rights, **1:72**  
 provincial territorial jurisdiction  
 over federal matters, **1:59**  
 over provincial matters, **1:71**  
 to sit in other provinces, **1:74**  
 proving place of offence, **1:87**  
 question of law re situs of crime, **1:108**  
 real and substantial link to Canada, **1:58**  
 Security of Information Act exception, **1:83**  
 summary conviction court, **1:86**  
 terrorism offences exception, **1:82**  
 unorganized territory in Canada, **1:62**  
 vehicle/vessel/aircraft, **1:93**  
 venue vs. jurisdiction, **1:81**  
 waters  
 arctic, **1:96**  
 Canadian fishery waters, **1:97**  
 Canadian waters/territorial sea, **1:66**  
 common law, at, **1:95**  
 continental shelf, **1:98**  
 exclusive economic zone, **1:99**  
 Great Lakes, **1:102**

## **JURISDICTION—Cont'd**

- Territorial, **1:54**—Cont'd
  - waters—Cont'd
    - high seas (hot pursuit), **1:104**
    - sea ice, **1:107**
    - territorial sea, **1:96**
- Time limitations, **1:31**
  - continuing/separate offences, **1:42**
- Crown option offences
  - generally, **1:38**
  - determination on election, **1:39**
- informations and, **1:41**
- partial prescription, **1:44**
- prescription on face of information, **1:36**
- prescription periods, **1:31**
- repeal of, **1:40**
- specific vs. general, **1:34**
- specified, **1:33**
- statutory vs. judicial, **1:32**
- summary conviction offences
  - generally, **1:35**
  - as included offence, **1:45**
  - where time is essential, **1:37**
- Types of, **1:2**

## **JURY**

See JURY TRIAL

## **JURY CHARGE**

- See also JURY TRIAL — Instructions by judge
- Alibi, re, **16:398**
- Conviction appeal court review of, **23:198**
- Disease of the mind, **22:20**
- E-mails between judge and counsel, **17:105**
- Expert witness, **16:666**
- Included offences, **16:300**
- Insanity
  - see INSANITY — Procedure
- Judge's certification of, **23:130**
- Jury's entitlement to, **17:155**
- Prior conviction, **16:126**
- Provocation for manslaughter, **27:165, 27:168**
- Similar fact evidence, **16:639**
- Written copy of, jury not entitled to, **17:155**

## **JURY TRIAL**

- See also CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with
- Addressing jury, **17:82**
  - after judge's instructions, **17:84**
- charge by judge
  - see instructions by judge
- closing addresses by counsel
  - absence of evidence, comment re, **17:98**
  - conduct of counsel, **17:92**
  - Crown's theory of liability, **17:91**
  - disregarding of law, comment re, **17:97**
  - failure of accused/spouse to testify, **17:135**
  - fixed view, comment re, **17:95**
  - incorrect statement of fact, **17:99**
  - insanity verdict, consequences of, **17:102**
  - legal principles, reference to, **17:96**
  - limitations on, **17:90**
  - order of
    - accused not calling witnesses, **17:85**
    - Charter consideration, **17:88**
    - Crown's right to go last, **17:88**
    - multiple accused, where, **17:86**
  - penalty, comment re, **17:101**
  - powerpoint presentation, use of, **17:83**
  - premature instructions by judge, **17:82**
  - right of reply, **17:89**
  - tailoring of evidence, re, **17:91.50**
  - unrepresented accused, **17:87**
  - visual aids, use of, **7:21**
- instructions by judge
  - see also JURY CHARGE
  - accused's testimony, re, **17:117**
  - alternative bases for liability, **17:122**
  - assumption that jury understands, **17:109**
  - biases and stereotypes, **17:119.30**
  - content of, **17:112**
  - contrary evidence as between voir dire and trial, **17:127**
  - counsel not making submission, where, **17:113**



## INDEX

### JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Addressing jury, **17:82**—Cont'd  
instructions by judge—Cont'd  
defences  
    deliberately rejected by accused, **17:125**  
    invalid but insisted on by accused, **17:131**  
delay between jury addresses and, **17:108**  
direction to convict, **17:131**  
duty of counsel to assist court, **17:125**  
errors in, counsel duty to object, **17:115**  
failure of accused/spouse to testify, **17:135**  
failure to call witness/tender evidence, **17:122**  
finding of fact constituting offence, **17:138**  
immediate instruction, **17:110**  
judge's opinions, **17:129**  
law, explanation of, **17:136**  
legal errors in, appellate review of, **17:115.30**  
limiting instructions, failure to give, **16:640.50**  
mandatory, **17:116**  
natural consequences of act, presumption re, **17:138**  
non-accused witness incriminates self, where, **31:1237**  
objection to charge, **17:181**  
out-of-court statement, re, **17:121**  
pre-charge conference, **17:104**  
premature, **17:82**  
purpose of, **17:112**  
re-charge, **17:139**  
rejection of defence by accused, re, **17:126**  
rhetorical questions, use of denigrating, **17:130**  
right to disagree, **17:179**  
special instructions, **17:120**  
standard of perfection, **17:116**  
two-stage approach to deliberation, **17:112.50**  
voluntariness of accused's statements, **17:137**  
written theories of counsel, **17:108**

### JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Addressing jury, **17:82**—Cont'd  
opening statement, content of, **17:87**  
parole ineligibility, **18:174**  
unrepresented accused, **17:100**  
Allegations of misconduct against counsel, **17:72**  
Attorney General requiring, **8:69, 31:1082**  
Challenges re petit jury  
    array, challenging, **17:8**  
    for cause  
        acceptance/withdrawal of, **17:37**  
        grounds for, **17:24**  
        impartiality, **17:25**  
        improper question on, **17:33**  
        pre-screening by judge, **17:36**  
        procedure on, **17:34**  
        questions  
            put by counsel, **17:35**  
            re pre-trial publicity, **17:29**  
        racial bias, **17:31**  
        tentative opinion or belief, **17:32**  
        vetting by trial judge, **17:26**  
    multiple accused, re, **17:20**  
    peremptory  
        abolition of, **31:1068, 31:1131**  
        by accused, **17:22**  
        historical basis for, **17:21**  
    procedures re, **17:19**  
    separate polls, challenging, **17:7, 17:18, 17:20**  
    stand asides by Crown, **17:23, 31:1069, 31:1081**  
    timing, **17:18**  
    types of, **17:7**  
Co-accused, rules re, **17:118**  
Common law powers re, **17:81**  
Conversion to non-jury trial, **17:63**  
Deliberations by jury, **17:141**  
    aids, **17:148**  
    copies of Code provisions to jury, **17:146**  
    disclosure of, **17:188**  
    evidence read to jury, **17:152**  
    evidentiary materials given to jury, **17:148.50**  
    exhibits in jury room, **17:157**  
    interview in judge's chambers, **17:156**  
    judge's aids to jury, **17:147**

**JURY TRIAL—Cont'd**

Deliberations by jury, **17:141**—Cont'd  
 juror's notes and counsel's summaries, **17:148**  
 jury addresses, reading back of, **17:153**  
 missing exhibits, **17:149**  
 monitoring of, **17:142**  
 new evidence during, receipt of, **17:169**  
 nocturnal, re, **17:168**  
 note-taking, **17:148**  
 publication ban during, **17:145**  
 questions  
   answered in open court, **17:159**  
   duty on judge and counsel re, **17:161**  
   factual matters, re, **17:162**  
   incorrect answer, re, **17:164**  
   procedure re, **17:160**  
   withdrawal of, re, **17:165**  
 readback/replay/review of evidence, **17:150**  
 refusal to deliberate, **17:158**  
 secrecy of, **17:143**  
 secret communications with, no, **17:144**  
 sequestration of jurors, **17:141**  
 submissions by counsel to jury, **17:163**  
 suspension of, re, **17:166**  
 transcript  
   no entitlement to have, **17:154**  
   read to jury, **17:151**  
 verdict before full review of evidence, **17:167**  
 verdict sheet, **17:147**  
 Demonstration by expert witness  
   after start of jury deliberations, **17:80**  
 Election re  
   see ELECTION  
 Empanelling jury, **17:1**  
 Fair trial and counsel's civility, judge's duty to ensure, **17:71**  
 Fitness to stand trial, jury disagreement re, **22:87**  
 Functions of judge and jury, **17:2**  
 Fundamental justice and  
   see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
     Principles of fundamental justice  
   intervene re, **17:73**  
 Ineffective counsel, duty to intervene re, **17:73**  
 Instruction re unfair attack, **17:134**

**JURY TRIAL—Cont'd**

Interference by trial judge, **17:133**  
 Judge  
   presiding, **17:48**  
   selecting, **17:6**  
 Jurors  
   additional, **17:42**  
   adherence to oath, presumption re, **17:30**  
   alternate, two forms of, **17:41**  
   available, **17:38**  
   background checks on, **17:11**  
   challenges  
     see Challenges re petit jury  
   communication with  
     generally, **17:59**  
     out-of-court communication, **17:58**  
   discharge of  
     cause for, **17:62**  
     timing of, **17:65**  
   disqualified, effect on jury, **17:46**  
   drawing by clerk, **17:14**  
   excusing of by judge, **17:16**  
   impartiality of  
     after verdict, **17:70**  
     in camera inquiry re, **17:66**  
     partiality vs. accused, **17:28**  
     partiality vs. bias, **17:27**  
     partiality vs. hardship, **17:69**  
     proper inquiry, **17:67**  
     real danger test, **17:68**  
     tests re, **17:68**  
   judge's direction to stand by, **17:17**  
   jury roll, representative, **17:9, 31:1103**  
   misconduct by, **29:54**  
   oath/affirmation, presumption of adherence to, **17:64**  
   omission of names, **17:54**  
   omissions re processing, **17:47**  
   physically disabled, **17:50**  
   previous, **17:39**  
   qualifications  
     federal, **17:4, 17:5**  
     provincial, **17:4**  
   screening  
     for exemptions, **17:12**  
     for prejudice, **17:13**  
   selection by electronic means, **17:14.50**  
   separation of, **17:51**  
   sequestration of, **17:52**

## INDEX

### JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Jurors—Cont'd  
  talesmen, **17:4**  
    methods of summoning, **17:42**  
    number of, **17:43**  
  tampering with, **17:59**  
Jury  
  addressing  
    see Addressing jury  
  deliberations by  
    see Deliberations by jury  
  discharge of before verdict, **1:129**  
  discrimination issues re  
    see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
      Equality rights — Discrimina-  
      tion  
  fundamental justice and  
    see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
      Principles of fundamental  
      justice  
  hung, **14:104, 17:185, 31:1168**  
  non-compliance by trial judge, **17:45**  
  note taking by, **17:78**  
  parole ineligibility recommendation of,  
    **18:181**  
  putting accused in charge of, **17:44**  
  questions by, **17:79**  
  secrecy not contravening s. 7 of  
    Charter, **31:605**  
  selection process, **17:3**  
  summaries to assist, **17:77**  
  verdicts  
    see Jury verdicts  
  viewing by, **16:66**  
Jury instruction, immediate, **17:110**  
Jury management, **17:49**  
Jury room, exhibits in, **17:157**  
Jury tampering, appearance of, **17:60**  
Jury verdicts, **17:170**  
  ambiguous, **17:182**  
  completion of, **17:183**  
  disagreement  
    instruction re right to, **17:179**  
    on greater but not lesser offence,  
      **17:178**  
  exhortation by judge, **17:180**  
  finality of, **17:186**  
  functions of trial judge and jury re,  
    **17:170**  
  general verdict, **17:171**

### JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Jury verdicts, **17:170**—Cont'd  
  hung jury  
    see Jury  
  improprieties, **17:187**  
  judge's discretion to declare mistrial  
    after, **16:483**  
  multiple, **18:227**  
  partial verdicts, **17:177**  
  particulars, absence of, **17:176**  
  polling of jury, **17:184**  
  Sunday or holiday, on, **17:172**  
  trial judge's report, **23:137**  
  unanimity  
    alternative theories of guilt/  
      innocence, re, **17:174**  
    requirement re, **17:173**  
  verdict sheet, **17:175**  
Mistrial  
  inadmissible evidence before jury,  
    **17:76**  
  judge's power to declare, **17:74**  
  necessity for, **17:76**  
  prejudicial evidence, **17:76**  
  prior rulings, application of, **17:75**  
Pleading, **14:17**  
Protection order, **17:54**  
Publication restriction, **17:53**  
Right to  
  see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
    Offence, person charged with  
Right to properly constituted jury, **17:40**  
Substitution of judge during, **1:131**  
Verdicts  
  see Jury verdicts  
Voir dire  
  need for, **17:127**  
Waiver of, **7:44**  
Written materials given to jury, **17:83**

### LANGUAGE

Charge, used in, **9:58**  
Complementary language rights, three,  
  **31:1298**  
Disclosure in trial language, **31:1383**  
Equality rights and, **31:1346**  
Forms, of, **16:509**  
Information, of, **10:30**  
Language of choice, **31:243**  
Language of trial, **2:20, 31:1376, 31:1429**  
Legal vs. language rights, **31:68**

## **LANGUAGE—Cont'd**

- Minority
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Minority language educational rights
- Official languages, use of, **31:1277, 31:1359**
- Statutory interpretation and
  - see STATUTORY INTERPRETATION
- Trial, of, **16:68**

## **LAWYER**

- Contempt of court by, **29:52**
- Legal aid lawyer, **31:1354**
- Presence of during police interview, **31:930**
- Right to retain counsel, **31:850**

## **LEGAL AID**

- Equality rights, **31:1354**
- Information re on arrest, **31:860**
- Legal aid lawyer, **31:1354**

## **LIBERTY**

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

## **LIFE, LIBERTY AND SECURITY OF THE PERSON**

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

## **LIMITATIONS**

- Generally
  - see JURISDICTION
- Crown option offences, **1:38, 7:39**
- Indictment and information
  - amendments to, **9:219**
- Information
  - limitation re laying, **10:31**
- Insanity, assessment order, **22:53**
- Intermittent sentence, **18:355**
- Young person, **30:24**

## **MANDAMUS**

- Generally
  - see EXTRAORDINARY REMEDIES
- Discharge and, **26:99**
- Judicial review and, **31:1503**
- Power to order, **31:1446**
- Summary conviction appeals and, **24:50**

## **MANDATORY PROVISIONS**

- Hunting equipment, mandatory forfeiture of, **31:1242**
- Jail sentence, **31:571, 31:809**
- Jury trial, **8:20**

## **MANDATORY PROVISIONS—Cont'd**

- Jury trial instructions, **17:116**
- Minimum sentence, **18:107, 31:809, 31:1216, 31:1218**
- Presumptions, **16:691**
- Prohibition order, **31:575, 31:1220**
- Reception of information, **10:26**
- Seatbelts, **31:650**
- Sentences, **18:104**
- Supervision
  - revocation of, **31:1162**
  - withholding, **31:627**
- Verdict on finding of provocation, **27:179**

## **MANSLAUGHTER**

- Aiding or abetting, **15:47**
- Attempted, **20:14**
- Charge re
  - identification of unlawful act, **27:118**
  - unlawful act vs. criminal negligence, **27:117**
- Co-accused, **27:135**
- Criminal negligence, **27:126, 28:4, 28:32**
- Drunken automatism, **27:132**
- Fundamental justice and, **31:551**
- Involuntary
  - definition of, **27:116**
- Joint principal offender, liability as, **27:133**
- Liability, levels of, **27:135**
- Provocation for, **27:136**
  - accused's state of mind, **27:136**
  - attempted murder, unavailable for, **27:149**
  - British definition, **27:145**
  - burden of proof, **27:139**
  - common law, factors considered at, **27:143**
  - consensual fight, provocation during, **27:155**
  - cumulative provocation, **27:172**
  - evidence of, **27:160**
  - excessive force in self-defence, **27:156**
  - fight, involvement in, **27:157**
  - forms of, **27:141**
  - historical development of defence, **27:138**
  - illegal arrest, **27:162**
  - insult
    - and retaliation, **27:150**
    - ordinary person test, **27:163, 27:166**

## INDEX

### **MANSLAUGHTER—Cont'd**

Provocation for, **27:136**—Cont'd  
jury instruction re, **27:165, 27:168**  
killing before passions cool, **27:153**  
legal rights, exercising, **27:158**  
loss of self-control  
  revenge, vs., **27:151**  
  subjective test re, **27:170**  
mandatory verdict on finding of provocation, **27:180**  
mistake of fact, **27:178**  
ordinary person standard, **27:163, 27:166**  
partial defence, as, **27:142**  
predictable result of accused's wrongful conduct, **27:161**  
proportionality of retaliation, **27:154**  
questions of law and fact, **27:175**  
reasonable doubt, specific direction re, **27:181**  
revenge killings, avoidance of, **27:169**  
self-defence, rejected evidence of constituting provocation, **27:179**  
self-induced, **27:159**  
statutory form of, **27:140**  
suddenness of, **27:150, 27:171**  
sudden provocation, **27:150, 27:152, 27:174**  
third party, from, **27:177**  
traditional causes of, **27:146**  
transferred provocation, **27:176**  
unavailable in absence of evidential foundation, **27:147**  
victim's criminal conduct, **27:148, 27:150**  
voluntary vs. involuntary manslaughter, **27:137**  
wrongful act or insult, **27:163**  
Secondary offender, liability as, **27:134**  
Sentencing re  
  see SENTENCING  
Unlawful act  
  accidental, **27:130**  
  cause of death requirement, **27:120**  
  consensual fight, **27:124**  
  essential elements, **27:118**  
  insufficient intent for murder, **27:121**  
  non-criminal, **27:131**  
  omission of legal duty, **27:122**  
  regulatory offence, commission of, **27:123**

### **MANSLAUGHTER—Cont'd**

Unlawful act—Cont'd  
  “rolled-up instruction” to jury, **27:121**  
  unlawful dangerous act  
    meaning of, **27:125**  
    objective test, **27:127**  
Voluntary vs. involuntary, **27:115**

### **MAXIMUM SENTENCES**

See SENTENCING

### **MENS REA**

See also INTENT  
Attempts, **20:10**  
Breach of probation, **18:321**  
Concurrence of actus reus and mens rea, **21:323**  
Conduct and result, causal relationship between, **21:319**  
Conspiracy and, **19:47**  
Crime, definition of, **21:317**  
Criminal contempt, **29:45**  
Culpability, requirements of, **21:338**  
Disobedience of court order, **29:47**  
Drinking and driving offences, **21:48**  
External elements of offences and, **21:318**  
Fault, requirements of  
  A.L.I. Model Penal Code, **21:338**  
  British draft Criminal Code, **21:339**  
Fraudulent, **21:332**  
Fundamental justice and, **31:495**  
General criminal theory, **21:316**  
Infanticide, **27:107**  
Insanity, **22:18**  
Intention, **21:337**  
Knowledge element  
  generally, **21:333**  
  evidence of general knowledge, **21:334**  
  intention vs. knowledge, **21:335**  
Lack of  
  defence, as, **21:315**  
  onus on Crown, **21:325**  
Meaning of, **21:324**  
Mistake of law, **21:251**  
Motive, **21:337**  
Negligence, meaning of, **21:331**  
Objective fault offences, **21:326**  
Presumption re, **33:30**  
Purpose, **21:337**  
Reasonable or lawful excuse, **21:327**  
Recklessness, **21:333**

**MENS REA—Cont'd**

- Reverse onus and, **31:1037**
- “Unlawful act,” meaning of, **21:329**
- Volition relating to act and intent, **21:322**
- Wilful blindness, **21:333**
- Wilfulness, **21:336**

**MENTAL DISORDER**

- See INSANITY; MENTAL ILLNESS

**MENTAL ILLNESS**

- See also INSANITY
- Hospital orders
  - Britain, **22:140**
- Indefinite civil detention, **22:138**
- Involuntary detention under provincial legislation, **22:141**
- Mentally disordered witness, **22:136**
- Provincial legislation re accused, **22:137**
- Psychiatrist's assessment, **22:85**
- Sentence to prison, **22:139**
- Statements by mentally ill offenders, **22:135**

**MINIMUM SENTENCES**

- See MANDATORY PROVISIONS

**MINISTER OF JUSTICE**

- Appeal powers of, **23:294**
- Extradition
  - decisions of, **32:27**
  - duties, **32:37**
  - report to, **32:76**
- Review applications, **23:290**

**MINISTERIAL REVIEW  
APPLICATION**

- Crown disclosure, **13:102, 23:291**

**MISTAKE OF FACT**

- Absolute liability offence and, **21:214**
- Age, re, **31:606**
- American Law Institute definition, **21:238**
- Assault, **21:227**
- British draft Criminal Code, re, **21:239**
- Burden of proof on Crown, **21:233**
- Charter validity of Code re, **21:235**
- Classification of offence and, **21:213**
- Consent, re, **21:313**
- Correction of child and, **21:219**
- Criminal negligence and (s. 219), **21:222**
- Definition of, **21:216**

**MISTAKE OF FACT—Cont'd**

- Drunkenness, **21:59**
  - consent in general intent crimes, **21:228**
  - specific and general intent crimes, **21:227**
- Exculpatory defence, as supporting, **21:216**
- General rule re, **21:212**
- Immaterial mistake, **21:234**
- Mistake of law vs., **21:243**
- Mixed law and fact, **21:237**
- Nature of defence, **21:232**
- Provocation for manslaughter, **27:178**
- Public welfare offence, **21:215, 21:221**
- Reasonable grounds
  - absence of, **21:220**
  - public welfare offences and, **21:221**
- Recklessness, **21:229, 21:231**
- Self-defence, **21:175**
- Sexual offences and
  - air of reality re consent, **21:225**
  - belief as to complainant's age, **21:226**
  - statutory definition, **21:224**
- Strict liability offence, **21:214**
- Transferred, **21:236**
- Value judgment element, **21:218**
- Wilful blindness, **21:230**

**MISTAKE OF LAW**

- British draft Criminal Code, re, **21:239**
- Civil law
  - mistake re negating mens rea, **21:251**
- Colour of right defence, **21:268**
- Constitutional validity, mistake re, **21:244**
- Court rulings, reliance on, **21:262**
- Custom, reliance on, **21:263**
- Deficient legal advice, **21:246**
- Detention, not basis for, **31:824**
- Due diligence and, **21:256, 21:264**
- Fraud and (s. 380), **21:271**
- General rule re, **21:240**
- Ignorance and, **21:242**
- Ignorance of foreigner, **21:260**
- Immaterial mistakes, **21:267**
- Impossibility of knowledge, **21:259**
- Legal advice, reliance on, **21:261**
- Legal obligations, re, **21:249**
- Legal question, based on, **21:245**
- Mens rea and, **21:251**



## INDEX

### **MISTAKE OF LAW—Cont'd**

- Mistake of fact vs., **21:243**
- Money paid under, **21:250**
- Officially induced error, **21:265**
- Private rights, based on, **21:247**
- Probation order, wilful breach of, **21:253**
- Prohibited weapon, re, **21:240**
- Public law, based on, **21:248**
- Rationale for exclusion of defence of, **21:241**
- Scope of law, re, **21:252**
- Silence as consent to sexual conduct, **21:255**
- Statutory law, reliance on, **21:266**
- Subordinate legislation
  - reasonable notice requirement, **21:257**
  - unpublished, **21:258**

### **MISTRIAL**

- By judge without jury, **1:138**
- Double jeopardy and, **31:1168**
- Inadmissible evidence before jury, **17:76**
- Judge's power to declare, **17:74**
- Necessity for, **17:76**
- Prejudicial evidence, **17:76**

### **MOBILITY RIGHTS**

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

### **MOTIONS**

- Action vs., **31:1453**
- Admission on criminal motions, **31:1454**
- Authorized intercepted communications
  - motion to quash
  - see AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED COMMUNICATIONS
- Charter remedy, for
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Remedies — Procedure
- Directed verdict, for, **19:57**
- Discharge, re, **13:49**
- Dismissal summarily, **16:84.50**
- Indictment, to quash
  - see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATION
- Information, to quash, **10:49**
- Nonsuit, for
  - see NONSUIT, MOTION FOR
- Nullity, to quash, **9:192**
- Pre-trial, **16:69**
- Search warrant, to quash, **3:133**
- Subpoena, to quash, **1:192**

### **MULTIPLE CONVICTIONS, RULE AGAINST**

- See also AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT
- Alternative conviction
  - quashing on appeal, **16:350**
- Alternative counts permissible, **16:343**
- Alternative offences, **16:344**
  - stay at trial, **16:350**
- Application of
  - generally, **16:339**
  - examples of improper application, **16:355**
  - examples of proper application, **16:356**
  - where essential factual elements are same (s. 85), **16:354**
- Conspiracy and substantive convictions, **16:348**
- Conviction for most serious offence, **16:351**
- Different
  - acts from same circumstances, **16:346**
  - time periods, **16:349**
  - victims, **16:347**
- Disposition on appeal where applied at trial, **16:352**
- Same delict, **16:337**
- Statutorily displaced, **16:353**
- Substantially different offences, **16:345**
- Substantially similar elements, **16:342**
- Sufficient proximity
  - re facts, **16:340**
  - re offences, **16:341**

### **MULTIPLE PROCEEDINGS**

- See INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATION

### **MURDER**

- Accused's state of mind, **27:136**
- Appeals, **23:18**
- Attempted, **27:39.50, 27:149, 31:549**
- Common law, at, **27:35**
- Constructive murder
  - see Second degree
- Drunkenness and
  - see DRUNKENNESS
- Duress defence, **21:123**
- First degree
  - aiding or abetting, **27:80**
  - charging requirement, **27:65**

**MURDER—Cont'd**

- First degree—Cont'd
  - continuous sequence requirement, **27:97**
  - deliberate murder
    - described, **27:70**
    - distinguished from planned, **27:68**
  - deliberation
    - disease of mind and, **27:77**
    - state of mind re, **27:76**
  - historical background, **27:64**
  - joint principal parties, **27:79**
  - party provisions, non-application, **15:9**
  - planned murder
    - described, **27:69**
    - distinguished from deliberate, **27:68**
  - planning and deliberation
    - bodily harm, re, **27:73**
    - drunkenness and, **27:78**
    - prior to murder, **27:75**
    - relation to murder requirement, **27:71**
  - police officer, murder of
    - acting in course of duties
      - evidentiary burden, **27:86**
      - knowledge of fact, **27:83**
      - objective fact re, **27:84**
      - proof re, **27:85**
    - knowledge of status, **27:82**
  - previous conviction for murder, **27:98**
  - principal and secondary parties to, **27:88**
  - principled approach to, **27:89**
  - punishment for, **31:1199**
  - s. 229(c), incompatibility with s. 231(2), **27:74**
  - s. 231 dependence on ss. 229 and 230, **27:67**
  - three types of, **27:66**
  - transferred intent, **27:81**
  - underlying offences
    - accused acting together causing death, **27:90**
    - contributing causes of death, **27:95**
    - criminal harassment as, **27:94**
    - kidnapping/forcible seizure/unlawful confinement as, **27:91**
    - liability for murder during commission of, **27:87**
    - murder committed after, **27:96**

**MURDER—Cont'd**

- First degree—Cont'd
  - underlying offences—Cont'd
    - non-underlying offences, **27:91**
    - robbery, **27:91**
    - Sections 231(5), (6), (6.01), (6.1) and (6.2), **27:89**
    - sexual assault, **27:93**
    - unlawful confinement, **27:92**
- Fundamental justice and
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Principles of fundamental justice
- Included offences, **16:303, 16:304**
  - manslaughter, **23:220**
- Intent re
  - see Second degree; INTENT
- Joinder of counts
  - see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS
- Joint principal offender, liability as, **27:45**
- Multiple murders, parole ineligibility, **31:1196.50**
- Offence of
  - first and second degree same offence, **27:3**
- Parole ineligibility re
  - see SENTENCING — Parole
- Parties to
  - aiding offence
    - see PARTIES TO OFFENCE — Aiding offence,
  - common intention, parties to, **15:87**
- Pleadings, sufficiency of
  - see CRIMINAL PLEADINGS
- Previous conviction for, **18:258**
- Second degree
  - accident as defence, **27:62**
  - Britain, in
    - common law, **27:35**
    - definition of murder, **27:36**
  - Canada, definition in, **27:37**
  - constructive murder (s. 230)
    - accident, **21:11**
    - felony murder rule, **27:63**
  - express intent to murder (s. 229(a)(i))
    - attempted murder, **27:39.50**
    - causation and, **27:40**
    - excessive force in self-defence, **27:44**

## INDEX

### MURDER—Cont'd

- Second degree—Cont'd
  - express intent to murder (s. 229(a)(i))
    - Cont'd
      - form of, **27:39**
      - natural consequences of act, **27:43**
      - proof by Crown, **27:42**
      - secondary party, liability of, **27:46**
      - suicide pact, **27:41**
  - implied intent to murder (s. 229(a)(ii))
    - consequences of act, ability to see, **27:48**
    - discussed, **27:47**
    - objective recklessness, **27:53**
    - provocative acts, **27:49**
  - reckless murder (s. 229(c))
    - dangerous act and unlawful purpose, **27:59**
    - essential elements, **27:57**
    - knowledge re likelihood of death, **27:61**
    - separate act and purpose, **27:60**
    - unlawful object likely to cause death, **27:58**
  - substituted verdict re, **23:219**
  - transferred intent in murder (s. 229(b))
    - accident or mistake, **27:55**
    - discussed, **27:54**
    - transferred from suicide, **27:56**
- Sentencing for, **18:167, 18:168**
- Young person, **30:81, 30:84**

### NECESSITY

- American Law Institute definition of, **21:95**
- Availability as defence, **21:88**
- British draft Criminal Code definition of duress of circumstances, **21:96**
- Canadian position, **21:86**
- Common law, at, **21:85**
- Compulsion and, **21:87**
- Elements of defence, **21:89**
- Examples of
  - successful defence of, **21:97**
  - unsuccessful defence of, **21:98**
- Illegal act not disqualifying defence of, **21:93**
- Nature of necessitous act, **21:91**
- Onus of proof re, **21:94**
- Reasonable belief, requirement of, **21:90**
- Self-defence and, **21:87**

### NECESSITY—Cont'd

- Strict or absolute offence, as defence to, **21:92**

### NEGLIGENCE

- See CRIMINAL NEGLIGENCE

### NONSUIT, MOTION FOR

- Absence of jury, heard in, **16:261**
- After defence evidence, **16:264**
- Civil case, in, **16:244**
- Conspiracy trial, **16:265**
- Directed verdict
  - appeal of, **16:267**
  - conspiracy trial, at, **16:265**
  - jury trial, **16:260**
  - re included offences, **16:254**
  - voir dire, after, **16:259**
- Effect of, **16:243**
- Election of accused re calling evidence
  - hearing motion before, **16:256**
- English procedure, **16:251**
- Evidence
  - judge's weighing of, **16:247, 16:248**
  - on appeal, **16:255**
  - quality of, **16:249**
- Hodge's Case, **16:266**
- Joint trial, **16:257**
- Judge's function, **16:262**
- Jury's function, **16:262**
- "No case," as, **16:251**
- Premature before hearing evidence, **16:252**
- Question of law, as, **16:250**
- Reasonable doubt only at end of case, **16:245**
- Reopening case subsequent to, **16:263**
- Test, **16:246**
- Wrongful dismissal of application, **16:255**

### NOTICE

- Abandonment, rescinding, **24:10**
- Admissibility of evidence, **16:498, 16:500**
- Appeal, of, **23:28, 23:122, 23:269, 24:18**
- Appearance, **1:168, 6:19, 6:96**
- Authorized intercepted communications
  - notice of intention to adduce evidence
    - see AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTED COMMUNICATIONS — Trial issues
- Constitutional challenges, notice to Attorney General, **31:101**

**NOTICE—Cont'd**

- Contempt of court charge, notice re basis of, **29:37**
- Fair, **31:511**
- Greater penalty, re seeking  
see SENTENCING
- Intention to adduce evidence, waiver of, **4:156**
- Interception of private communications, of, **4:170**
- Judicial  
see JUDICIAL NOTICE
- Municipality re discrimination, to, **31:1349**
- Preliminary inquiry, **16:498**
- Recommencement of proceedings, of, **12:104, 12:105**
- Subordinate legislation, of, **21:257**
- Young person  
adult sentence application, **30:119, 30:122**  
to parents, **30:36**

**NULLITY**

- Absolute vs. relative, **1:144**
- Appeal from, **23:72**
- Consent of Attorney General re prosecution, lack of, **12:80**
- Defective information vs., **9:240**
- Motion to quash re, **9:192**
- Order for new trial on appeal, **23:241**
- Prior, **14:115**
- Wrong oath not, **9:240**

**OBSCENITY**

- Fundamental justice and, **31:503, 31:612**

**OBSTRUCT JUSTICE**

- Attempt, **20:26**

**OFFENCES**

- See CLASSIFICATION OF OFFENCES

**OPINION EVIDENCE**

- Generally, **16:655**
- Defence expert's report, production of, **16:669**
- DNA evidence  
admissibility of, **3:51, 16:676**  
expert's opinion re typing, **16:676**  
national DNA data bank, **3:54**
- Expert opinion  
admissibility of, **16:657**

**OPINION EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

- Expert opinion—Cont'd  
admissible areas of, examples, **16:676**  
fact-in-issue, re, **16:675**  
forensic pathologist, **16:658**  
hypothetical question, re, **16:675**  
inadmissible opinions, example, **16:663.50**  
judge's duty to explain to jury, **16:660**  
jury rejection of, **16:667**  
mental disorder, rejection of evidence, **22:19.50**  
range permitted, **16:674**  
re disposition of accused, **16:671**  
review of in non-jury trial, **16:647.30**  
standard of review of, **16:661**  
ultimate issue, re, **16:674**
- Expert witness  
credibility of, **16:673**  
cross-examination of, **16:668**  
hearsay evidence, reliance on by, **16:670**  
jury direction re, **16:666**  
notice of intended use of, **16:664**  
qualification of, **16:662**  
report, of, **16:665**
- Non-expert opinion, **16:656**
- Trial judge's independent research, **16:672**

**PARDON**

- Effect of on sentencing, **18:195**
- Pleadings re  
see PLEADINGS
- Remission of fine on, **14:130**

**PAROLE**

- See also SENTENCING — Conditional release
- Appeal against sentence  
parole ineligibility period, **25:23**
- Arbitrary arrest and detention and, **31:819, 31:823**
- Civil Contempt, no parole for, **29:64**
- Committing offence while on, **18:122**
- Day (PED — parole eligibility date), **18:470**
- Eligibility  
application to accelerate, **31:945**  
discretion re, **18:94**
- Forfeiture of as double jeopardy, **31:1169**

## INDEX

### **PAROLE—Cont'd**

- Ineligibility
  - appeal, **25:23**
  - habeus corpus application as review of, **26:43**
  - jury recommendation, **18:181**
  - multiple murders, **31:1196.50**
- Review hearing for release, **18:471**
- Sentence continues during, **18:459.50**
- Sentencing and
  - see SENTENCING
- Violent offenders, **18:472**

### **PAROLEES**

- Fundamental justice and
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
  - Principles of fundamental justice
- Right to counsel, **31:625**

### **PAROLE INELIGIBILITY**

- See PAROLE

### **PARTICULARS**

- See CRIMINAL PLEADINGS

### **PARTIES TO OFFENCE**

- See also AIDING AND ABETTING
- Abetting offence, **15:57**
  - “abetting,” meaning of, **15:57**
  - act of encouragement, **15:57**
  - conspiracy, of, **15:65**
  - failure to act, by, **15:64**
  - intent to encourage principal, **15:63**
  - legal duty to act, **15:59**
  - mere presence, **15:61**
  - non-accidental presence, **15:62**
  - preparatory stages of offence, **15:60**
- Accessory after fact, **15:122**
  - aid in apprehension of offender, **15:123**
  - assistance to offender
    - conscious purpose of, **15:124**
  - charge specification, **15:129**
  - disclosure of offence, **15:122**
  - discrete offence, as, **15:121**
  - escape apprehension, **15:128**
  - examples of, **15:135**
  - guilty plea of principal, **15:132**
  - knowledge of committed offence, **15:125**
  - married person, **15:135**
  - proof of underlying offence, **15:130**
  - time of trial of, **15:131**

### **PARTIES TO OFFENCE—Cont'd**

- Accessory after fact, **15:122—Cont'd**
  - to another accessory, **15:127**
  - trial of, **15:133**
- Actually commits offence, **15:16**
  - constructive presence, **15:23**
  - corporate criminal liability
    - company, of, **15:32**
    - corporation vs. corporate directors, **15:33**
  - director, of, **15:33**
  - organizations.see organization
  - innocent agent, doctrine of, **15:24**
  - joint principal parties (offenders), **15:17**
  - joint principals not acting together during crime, **12:22**
  - omission of legal duty, **15:20**
  - organization
    - criminal liability, **15:26**
    - defined, **15:28**
    - fault requirements, **15:25**
    - regulatory liability, **15:27**
    - “representative” defined, **15:29**
    - “senior officer” defined, **15:31**
    - statutory liability, **15:27**
    - trials and preliminary inquiries, **15:31**
  - positive act requirement, **15:19**
  - principal assisting other principal, **15:21**
  - principals to offence, **15:16**
- Aiding offence, **15:35**
  - abetting offence, vs., **15:35**
  - accomplishment of offence, requirement, **15:37**
  - “aid,” meaning of, **15:39**
  - aid/abet conspiracy, **15:44**
  - directing mind, **15:51**
  - drugs
    - importation into Canada, **15:48**
    - sale/purchase of, **15:49**
  - drunkenness as defence to, **15:41**
  - knowledge of details, **15:43**
  - knowledge of facts, **15:42**
  - manslaughter, **15:47**
  - murder
    - aiding/abetting first degree murder, **15:46**

**PARTIES TO OFFENCE—Cont'd**

Aiding offence, **15:35**—Cont'd  
murder—Cont'd  
aiding/abetting second degree murder (s. 229), **15:45**  
s. 229(a), **15:45**  
non-particularization of aider or abettor in charge, **15:38**  
omitting to act re legal duty, **15:36**  
passive acquiescence  
discussed, **15:52**  
unlawful assembly, no defence to, **15:53**  
physical presence, **15:52, 15:56**  
principal and secondary offenders  
acquittal of principal, **15:55**  
liability of, **15:54**  
purpose of aiding, **15:40**  
unidentified person, aiding, **15:50**  
Code provisions re, **15:8**  
Common intention, parties to, **15:66**  
aider, presence of, **15:78**  
assistance in preparation, **15:81**  
common intention to assist, **15:74**  
common law rule, **15:69**  
common participation vs., **15:18**  
common purpose  
abandonment of, **15:83**  
termination of, **15:82**  
drunkenness, defence of, **15:90**  
duress, defence of, **15:89**  
elements of, **15:70**  
events before and after crime, **15:80**  
evidentiary rule re, **15:71**  
knowledge of contemplated crime, **15:88**  
murder  
attempt requirement, **15:88**  
Charter invalidity, **15:87**  
objective liability, invalidity of, **15:68**  
objective liability, **15:68**  
“ought to have known”  
meaning of, **15:85**  
murder, **15:87**  
possession offence, **15:84**  
principal and secondary offenders  
separate liability of, **15:67**  
probability that greater or included offence will be committed, **15:86**

**PARTIES TO OFFENCE—Cont'd**

Common intention, parties to, **15:66**  
—Cont'd  
scope of Code provision, **15:66**  
time factor, **15:79**  
unlawful purpose  
common intention to assist re, **15:74**  
consent to, **15:73**  
knowledge of further offence, **15:77**  
offence committed differing from, **15:75**  
requirement, **15:72, 15:76**  
Corporate criminal, regulatory and civil liability, **15:34**  
Counselling  
actus reus of, **15:109**  
mens rea of, **15:110**  
offence committed  
generally, **15:91**  
consequence of offence counselled, **15:97**  
“counsel,” meaning of, **15:91**  
“counselling,” meaning of, **15:98**  
counselling vs.  
attempting, **15:104**  
conspiracy, **15:105**  
counsellor’s liability, **15:92**  
counselor not originating/initiating transaction, **15:102**  
different offence, **15:96**  
direction at particular person, **15:93**  
foreign jurisdiction, in, **15:106**  
“inciting,” meaning of, **15:101**  
in different way, **15:95**  
not present at offence, **15:104**  
“procuring,” meaning of, **15:99**  
“solicit,” meaning of, **15:100**  
offence not committed  
generally, **15:107**  
counselling  
as offence itself, **15:107**  
completion of, **15:119**  
direction of, **15:116**  
originator of, **15:111**  
particularize counseling, **15:102**  
secondary party, to become, **15:118**  
inciting to conspire, **15:120**  
influence  
on counselled person, **15:113**



**PARTIES TO OFFENCE—Cont'd**

- Counselling—Cont'd
  - offence not committed—Cont'd
    - influence—Cont'd
      - on procured person, **15:114**
    - merger with completed offence, **15:108**
  - procuring
    - attempt, **15:117**
    - influence on person procured, **15:114**
    - instigation of, **15:115**
    - punishment, **15:112**
- Criminal liability, alternative bases of, **15:4**
- Duty to victim, accused with, **15:6**
- Joint and several liability, **15:5**
- “Joint criminal enterprise,” meaning of, **15:14**
- Legal duty, principal omitting to perform, **15:20**
- Manner of charging parties to offence, **15:7**
- Murder, first degree, **15:9**
- Primary liability vs. vicarious liability, **15:3**
- Principals and accessories
  - abolition of distinction, **15:2**
  - at common law, **15:1**
  - different level of convictions, **15:12**
  - immunity re principals, **15:11**
  - principal vs. secondary party, accused as, **15:13**
- Transferred intent, **15:15**
- Victim cannot be party, **15:10**

**PEACEFUL ASSEMBLY**

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

**PEACE OFFICER**

- See also ARREST — Without warrant; POLICE
- Ancillary powers of, **5:89**
- Assault of, **5:23**
- Delivery of arrested person to, **5:46**
- Intercepted communications
  - emergency designation of peace officer, **4:79**

**PERJURY**

- Following convictions, **31:1174**
- Issue estoppel, application to, **14:154**

**PERJURY—Cont'd**

- Testimonial self-incrimination, **31:1238**

**PERPETUATED EVIDENCE**

- Charter issue, **16:229**
- Cross-examination
  - burden on accused re, **16:232**
  - opportunity at previous proceedings, **16:237**
- Described, **16:222**
- Discretion re, **16:230**
- Discretion to adjourn trial, **16:242**
- Excluded types of evidence, **16:238**
- Same accused, **16:225**
- “Same charge,” meaning of, **16:233**
- Section 715
  - as complete code, **16:226**
  - not a complete code, **16:223**
- Trial fairness, conditions to ensure, **16:231**
- Witness
  - changing mind, **16:236**
  - non-permanent absence of, **16:241**
  - reasonable diligence to find, **16:240**
  - refusing to testify, **16:234**
  - unavailability of, **16:239**

**PHOTOGRAPHS**

- See IDENTIFICATION; YOUNG PERSON

**PLEA AND SENTENCE BARGAINING**

- See SENTENCING

**PLEADING**

- Absence of plea, **14:15**
- Failure to give accused in charge of jury, **14:17**
- General plea, **14:11**
- General plea of not guilty, **14:11**
- Guilty plea, **14:20**
  - accomplice, of, **14:31**
  - accused's presence in court, **14:20**
  - admission against interest, as, **14:58, 14:68**
  - after evidence, **14:64**
  - appeal consequences
    - Crown option offence, **14:72**
    - remedy on appeal, **14:73**
  - appellate power to set aside, **14:72.50**
  - awareness of collateral consequences, **14:38**

**PLEADING—Cont'd**

Guilty plea, **14:20**—Cont'd  
change of  
after sentence, **14:42, 14:46**  
judge's discretion, **14:41**  
onus re, **14:43**  
Charter rights, as waiver of, **14:60**  
co-accused, by, **14:32**  
comprehension inquiry, **14:24.50**  
conditions for acceptance of, **14:25**  
counsel, by, **14:56**  
defence counsel's conflict of interest, **14:45**  
denial of alleged facts, **14:54**  
included offence, to  
consent required, **14:65**  
Crown option offence, **14:70**  
non-acceptance of, **14:66**  
ineffective counsel, **14:39**  
inquiry even if counsel present, **14:37**  
knowledge of consequences of, **14:30**  
knowledge of relevant facts, **14:29**  
legal effect of, **14:52**  
mental disorder, where, **14:47**  
mental health concerns re, **14:42**  
NCRMD verdict vs., **14:29**  
non-included offence, to, **14:33**  
one of several accused, by  
consequence of, **14:62**  
inadmissibility against other accused, **14:63**  
personal plea, at common law, **14:57**  
plea agreement  
indictable offence, **14:23**  
serious personal injury offence, **14:21**  
young person, **14:22**  
plea negotiations, involvement of judge in, **14:50**  
qualified/equivocal, **14:61**  
sentence hearing, onus on Crown at, **14:55**  
statement of facts after, **14:53**  
struck by court, **14:69**  
third party, by, **14:59**  
to judge  
acceptance by, **14:24**  
discretion to accept, **14:34**  
discretion to reject, **14:35**  
validity requirements, **14:27**

**PLEADING—Cont'd**

Guilty plea, **14:20**—Cont'd  
“voluntary plea,” meaning of, **14:47**  
withdrawal of  
co-accused's acquittal, **14:51**  
dissatisfaction with sentence, **14:46**  
intoxication at time of plea, **14:49**  
irregularities, based on, **14:44**  
no offence disclosed, where, **14:48**  
Jury, plea to, **14:18**  
Multiple offences in information, where, **13:13**  
New trial, no plea at, **14:19**  
Pardon  
administrative pardon, **14:125**  
anticipatory pardon, no, **14:121**  
described, **14:120**  
disabilities removed by, **14:128**  
effects of, **14:124**  
expungement of historically unjust offences, **14:126**  
foreign, **14:132**  
free pardon, **14:131**  
manner of pleading, **14:122**  
record suspension, **14:125**  
remission of fines, **14:130**  
royal prerogative of mercy, **14:129**  
subsequent conviction after, **14:127**  
types of, **14:123**  
Refusal to plead, **14:13**  
Res judicata, **14:133**  
see also AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT; MULTIPLE CONVICTIONS, RULE AGAINST  
abuse of process vs. issue estoppel vs., **14:134**  
civil judgments, **14:140**  
civil trial following criminal trial, **14:139**  
estoppel by convention, **14:136**  
finality to litigation, **14:137**  
issue estoppel  
availability of, **14:143**  
co-accused, unavailable to, **14:151**  
Crown, not available to, **14:157**  
determination by trial judge, **14:148**  
effect of, **14:142**  
English practice, **14:158**  
interlocutory rulings, **14:146**

## INDEX

### PLEADING—Cont'd

Res judicata, **14:133**—Cont'd  
    issue estoppel—Cont'd  
        multiple counts, applicability to, **14:152**  
        onus on accused, **14:150**  
        perjury, application to, **14:154**  
        premature application, **14:149**  
        prior Charter ruling, **14:156**  
        prior jury trial, **14:144**  
        prior rulings in mistrials and continued trials, **14:147**  
        raised by plea of not guilty, **14:141**  
    res judicata vs. abuse of process vs., **14:134**  
    sole isolated issue, **14:145**  
    meaning of, **14:133**  
    prior conviction, **14:139**  
    prior determination of cause or issue, **14:138**  
    promissory estoppel, **14:135**  
    proprietary (equitable) estoppels, **14:135.50**  
    restitution orders, **14:140**  
Separate pleas, **14:16**  
Special pleas, **14:74**  
    autrefois acquit and convict  
        see AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT  
    disposal of by judge without jury, **14:74**  
    double jeopardy  
        see AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT  
    new trial, on, **14:75**  
    onus re, **14:43**  
    premature, **14:111**  
    procedure on, **14:112**  
    sentencing discharge, **14:76**  
Standing mute at common law, **14:14**  
Types of, **14:10**  
Written statement of facts, guilty finding on basis of, **14:12**

### PLEADINGS

See CRIMINAL PLEADINGS

### POLICE

See also ARREST; PEACE OFFICER  
Detainee's re-consultation with counsel, **31:922**  
Duties on arrest, **31:862**

### POLICE—Cont'd

Duty re contact of counsel, **31:921**  
Exclusion of evidence and  
    duty to preserve evidence, **31:1560**  
    lack of good faith on part of, **31:1559**  
    misconduct, deterrence of, **31:1558**  
Flight from, **16:416**  
Informal agreement with, breach of, **12:146**  
Interview, presence of lawyer during, **31:930**  
Lineups, practice re, **16:388**  
Military, **5:32**  
Misconduct, **5:64, 18:54**  
Murder of  
    see MURDER — First degree  
Police demand, compliance with, **31:857**  
Police statement, cross-examination on, **31:932**  
Powers, generally, **5:5**  
Prosecutor, **12:53, 31:1083**  
Provision of drugs to accused by, **21:285**  
Questioning by, **31:481, 31:868**  
Records re young person, **30:169, 30:174**  
Release from custody by  
    see RELEASE FROM CUSTODY —  
        Bail Reform Act, release under  
Right to retain counsel and, **31:920, 31:923**  
Tainting of Crown witness by, **31:601**

### POSSESSION

Admission of theft, **16:445**  
Admission of theft conviction of trial, **16:446**  
Alternative charges to, **16:437**  
Bailee, **16:479**  
Completion of, **16:439**  
Computer images, **16:449**  
Constructive  
    elements of, **16:463**  
    exclusive possession, **16:467**  
    forms of, **16:465**  
    knowledge and control, **16:466**  
    knowledge requirement, **16:464**  
    physical possession and, **16:468**  
Continuity of items to prove possession, **16:476**  
Continuous, **16:441**  
Conversion, by, **16:438**

**POSSESSION—Cont'd**

- Doctrine of recent possession
  - application of, **16:433**
  - described, **16:432**
- Explanation for
  - failure to give, **16:436**
  - reasonableness of, **16:434**
  - res gestae, as part of, **16:435**
- Fingerprint evidence, **16:474**
- Forgetfulness as defence, **16:444**
- Forms of (s. 4(3)), **16:447**
- Handwriting comparison, **16:475**
- Husband and wife sharing premises,
  - presumption re, **16:451**
- Interruption of, by police, **16:440**
- Joint
  - control, **16:469, 16:473**
  - joint venture, **16:472**
  - knowledge, **16:471**
  - knowledge, consent and control
    - requirements, **16:469, 16:471**
  - passive acquiescence re consent, **16:470**
- Knowledge of presence of matter, **16:442**
- Knowledge re, **16:443**
- Knowledge vs. possession, **16:430**
- Meaning of
  - common law, at, **16:428**
  - s. 4(3) exclusive definition, **16:429**
- Motor vehicles, **16:478**
- Occupancy of house/room/vehicle, **16:453**
- Offences, **16:430**
- Personal
  - control, measure/right of, **16:460**
  - elements constituting, **16:454**
  - knowledge required
    - character of substance, of, **16:456**
    - narcotics/drugs, **16:459**
    - recklessness/wilful blindness, **16:458**
  - manual handling, **16:455**
  - medical emergency defence, **16:461.50**
  - public duty (innocent possession), **16:461**
  - surrounding circumstances, **16:457**
  - traces of prohibited substance, **16:462**
- Presumption of husband's possession, **16:451**
- Secondary participants and (s. 21), **16:452**
- Text messages, **16:450**

**POSSESSION OF INTERCEPTION DEVICES**

- Offence of, **4:164**

**POST-OFFENCE CONDUCT**

- See GUILT, CONSCIOUSNESS OF

**PREFERRING INDICTMENTS**

- Abuse of process and, **12:136**
- Adding accused to indictment, **11:11**
- Adding discharged offence, **11:12**
- Adding offence disclosed from discharged offence, **11:13**
- Arraignment, by, **11:27**
- Attorney General
  - consent by, **11:18**
  - former, signed by, **11:17**
  - limited powers of, **11:16**
- Committals from separate preliminary inquiries, joinder of, **11:21**
- Common law power, **11:2**
- Consent committal, **11:24**
- Corporate accused, **11:6**
- Dropping of charge, **11:7**
- Failure to file indictment, **11:26**
- Indictable offences only, **11:5**
- Invalid committal, **11:15**
- Joinder of offences, **11:20**
- "Judge alone" indictment, **11:56**
- Jurisdictional starting point, **11:30**
- Loss of information underlying indictment, **11:25**
- Motion to quash indictment, **11:22**
- New trial, no new indictment at, **11:23**
- Other charges, **11:7**
- Post-1969, **11:4**
- Pre-1969, **11:3**
- Preliminary inquiry request
  - where no opportunity to request, **11:9**
  - where no request, **11:8**
- Private prosecutor, by, **11:19**
- Quashed committal, **11:14**
- Signing indictment as administrative act, **11:28**
- Withdrawal of indictment, **11:29**

**PRELIMINARY INQUIRY**

- Absence of accused, in, **13:24, 13:37**
- Abuse of process, **12:127, 13:95**
- Accused's official language, in, **31:1326**
- Additional of other indictable offences at, **31:986.50**

**PRELIMINARY INQUIRY—Cont'd**

Agreement to limit scope of, **13:10**  
 Autrefois acquit and convict, **13:31, 14:97**  
 Availability of, limited, **13:4**  
 Certiorari and, **26:64**  
 Charge, **13:30, 13:64, 13:66, 13:69**  
 Charter of Rights and, **13:22, 13:54**  
     court of competent jurisdiction, **31:1440**  
     discharge at, **31:1156**  
     fundamental justice, **31:618**  
     sealed packet, **31:619, 31:1070**  
     testimonial self-incrimination, **31:1241**  
 Commencement of, **13:5**  
 Committal for trial, **13:58**  
     absolute jurisdiction offence, **13:68**  
     additional charges (s. 548(1)(a)), for, **13:64**  
     assessing all evidence, **13:62**  
     assessing quality of evidence, **13:63**  
     committal or discharge of accused, **13:58**  
     consent to other charges, **13:66**  
     defective information, on, **13:75**  
     discharge at preliminary inquiry, **13:74**  
     Hodge's Case, rule in, **13:61**  
     merger of information with indictment, **13:73**  
     oral committal, **13:70**  
     same transaction (s. 548(1)(a)), **13:65**  
     separate informations, on, **13:72**  
     specific charge, **13:69**  
     specific court, to, **13:71**  
     summary conviction offence, **13:67**  
     test for, **13:60**  
     variance, affect of, **13:76**  
 Common law re, **13:1**  
 Consent, **13:66**  
 Constitutional right to, no, **13:3**  
 Contempt of court, **29:23**  
 Cross-examination re private records, **13:99**  
 Crown disclosure, three regimes for, **13:82**  
 Defence disclosure, **13:81**  
 Described, **13:2**  
 Direct indictment, **11:31 to 11:39, 11:47, 11:50**

**PRELIMINARY INQUIRY—Cont'd**

Discharge, **11:11, 11:47, 13:49, 13:59, 13:74**  
 Disclosure, **13:79**  
     abuse of process, vs., **13:95**  
     after committal  
         out-of-court statement by accused, **13:79**  
     Britain, in, **13:80**  
     civil cases, in, **13:78**  
     cross-examination on, **13:111**  
     Crown's duty to call witnesses, **13:112**  
     first party vs. third party, **13:83**  
     in camera hearing, **13:104**  
     intentional and inadvertent non-disclosure, **13:90**  
     lost evidence, evidentiary effect of, **13:89.50**  
     manner of disclosure, **13:92**  
     non-disclosure of destroyed or unavailable information, **13:89**  
     non-disclosure on appeal, **13:96**  
     personal records  
         in camera hearing, **13:104**  
         of complainant in accused's possession, **13:107**  
         privacy interests re third party held information, **13:101**  
         production to accused, **13:105**  
         publication ban, **13:106**  
         statutory access, **13:100**  
         two-stage approach/procedure, **13:102**  
         written application, **13:103**  
     police officers, re, **13:88**  
     police witness employment file, right to, **13:87**  
     prior to guilty plea, **13:94**  
     prior to trial  
         relevant information in Crown's possession, **13:83**  
     refusal to order and Charter, **31:603**  
     statements of defence witnesses, **13:98**  
     third parties, non-disclosure to, **13:110**  
     third party records  
         Crown records vs., **13:109**  
         disclosure of, **13:108**  
     timing of, **13:93**  
     undertaking by defence counsel, **13:91**  
 Election, **8:3, 8:67, 8:70**

**PRELIMINARY INQUIRY—Cont'd**

Evidence  
     non-present accused calling witnesses, **13:17**  
     rules of, **13:16**  
 Evidence, rules of, **13:16**  
 Extraordinary remedy during, **13:27**  
     power to order reopening, **13:77**  
 Fitness to stand trial, **22:74**  
 Full answer and defence, **13:40**  
 Indictable offences, **13:8, 13:9**  
 Jurisdiction, extended, **1:115, 1:117**  
 Justice  
     also acting at trial, **13:25**  
     concurrent jurisdiction, no, **13:25**  
     duty of to inquire, **13:14**  
     seizing of jurisdiction, **13:23**  
     statutory jurisdiction of, **13:21**  
 Non-s. 469 offences with 14 years/more punishment, **13:8**  
 No request for, where, **13:6**  
 Notice re evidence from, **16:500**  
 Order to stand trial  
     see Committal for trial  
 Personal information records (ss. 278.1 to 278.91), statutory access to, **5:565, 13:100**  
 Prior hearing to identify issues and witnesses, **13:12**  
 Prior identification of issues and witnesses, **13:11**  
 Procedure  
     absconding accused, **13:37**  
     absent accused, **13:38**  
     amendment of charge, **13:30**  
     defence rights, **13:39**  
     denial of argument, **13:46**  
     evidence  
         after caution, **13:57**  
         transcript of, **13:47**  
         unsworn, **13:48**  
     exclusion of public, **13:44**  
     full answer and defence, **13:40**  
     informant's grounds, inquiry re, **13:29**  
     joint trial and, **13:35**  
     motion to discharge, **13:49**  
     motion to quash, **13:28**  
     out-of-court statement by accused, **13:56**  
     particulars, **13:33**

**PRELIMINARY INQUIRY—Cont'd**

Procedure—Cont'd  
     publication ban, **13:45**  
     re-election during, **13:32**  
     separate informations, **13:34**  
     severance, **13:36**  
     statutory caution  
         failure to give, **13:51**  
         jurisdictional nature of, **13:50**  
         one caution, **13:52**  
         other indictable offences, re, **13:53**  
         response to  
             Charter implication, **13:54**  
             unsworn statement, as, **13:55**  
     witness  
         accused's right to call, **13:43**  
         Crown's right to call additional, **13:42**  
         refusal to testify, **13:41**  
 Purposes of  
     cross-examination by accused, **13:19**  
     former approach, **13:20**  
     primary, **13:18**  
 Re-election, **13:32, 31:620**  
 Regulation of, **13:14**  
 Request for, **13:7**  
 Severance of accused, **9:274**  
 Severance of counts, **9:256**  
 S. 468 offence, **8:3**  
 Sufficiency of evidence, **9:126**  
 Transcript, **16:486**  
 Withdrawal of charges during, **12:159**  
 Witnesses, forced calling of, **13:15**  
 Young person, right to request, **30:23**

**PREROGATIVE WRITS**

See EXTRAORDINARY REMEDIES

**PRESS, FREEDOM OF THE**

See CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Thought, belief, opinion and expression

**PRESUMPTIONS**

Adherence to oath, **17:30, 17:64**  
 Constitutional validity, **31:21, 31:181, 34:36**  
 Husband's possession, **16:451**  
 Inadmissibility of similar fact evidence, **16:631**  
 Innocence  
     see INNOCENCE, PRESUMPTION OF



**PRESUMPTIONS—Cont'd**

- Judicial integrity, **26:80**
- Jury trial, **8:17**
- Mandatory presumptions, **16:691**
- Mens rea, **33:30**
- Natural consequences of act, presuming, **17:138**
- Offence
  - authority, **12:41**
  - due appointment, **12:40**
  - regularity, **12:39**
- Official capacity of receiving justice, **10:62**
- Prerogative remedy, against, **31:1504**
- Retrospectivity, **33:104, 33:106**
- Return of seized items, **3:144**
- Reverse onus
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with
- Sanity, **22:10**
- Search warrant validity, **3:114**
- Sobriety, **21:54**
- Spousal coercion, **21:102**
- Statutory
  - see STATUTORY INTERPRETATION — Special rules
- Trial
  - see TRIALS
- Unreasonableness of warrantless search, **31:748**
- Voluntary act, **21:29**

**PRISON**

- See IMPRISONMENT; INMATE

**PRIVACY**

- Administrative searches and, **31:785**
- Life, liberty and security of the person and, **31:437**
- Protection of, **4:2**
  - see also PROTECTION OF PRIVACY
- Right to retain counsel and, **31:928**
- Search and seizure
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Search and seizure, unreasonable
- Young person
  - see YOUNG PERSON - Publication ban re name/identity

**PRIVATE CITIZEN**

- Arrest by
  - generally
  - see ARREST — Without warrant

**PRIVATE CITIZEN—Cont'd**

- Arrest by—Cont'd
  - Charter and, **31:134**
- Direct indictment application, **11:49**

**PRIVATE PROSECUTIONS**

- Generally
  - see PROSECUTING OFFENCES
- Abuse of process, **12:141**
- Charter and, **12:95**
- Conduct of, **12:48**
- Crown stay, review of, **10:11**
- Intervention in, **12:57**
- Withdrawal of charges
  - powers re, **12:155**
  - timing of, **12:156**

**PRIVILEGE**

- Generally, **16:543**
- Class vs. case-by-case, **16:544**
- Confidence of Queen's Privy Council, **16:553**
- Confidential communications, **16:546**
- Criminal plea negotiations, **16:563**
- Crown privilege
  - described, **16:550**
  - full answer and defence, vs., **16:554**
  - specified public interest privilege (s. 37, C.E.A.), **16:551**
- CSIS, **16:555**
- Informer, **16:556**
  - innocence at stake, vs., **16:557**
  - procedure for claiming, **16:558**
- International relations and national defence and security privilege, **16:552**
- Journalistic, **16:547, 31:301, 31:303**
- Judicial, **16:569**
- Litigation privilege, **16:560**
  - solicitor-client privilege, vs., **16:559**
  - work product/solicitor's brief privilege, **16:564**
- Marital, **16:570**
- Mentally disordered statements, **16:574**
- Municipal, **16:572**
- Parliamentary, **16:571, 34:20**
- Public interest privilege
  - see Crown privilege
- Qualified privilege, **16:548**
- Religious communications, **16:549**
- Separate claims of, **16:545**

**PRIVILEGE—Cont'd**

- Settlement privilege, **16:562**
- Solicitor-client
  - conflict of interest, **16:567**
  - described, **16:560**
  - full answer and defence, **16:565**
  - litigation privilege vs., **16:559**
  - non-use of pre-trial discovery/ documents, implied undertaking, **16:569**
  - psychiatrist's assessment, **22:88**
  - public safety exception, **16:566**
  - rule of confidentiality, **16:569**
  - waiver of, **16:567**
- Solicitor-client communications, disqualifying access to, **16:568**
- Specified public interest privilege, **16:551**
- Tribunal, **16:574**
- "Without prejudice" settlement communications, **16:562**

**PROBATION**

- Breach of, **18:321, 21:253, 24:24**
- Charter and
  - breach of probation, **31:1155**
  - voting rights, **31:394**
- Conditional discharge and, **18:310**
- Intermittent sentence and, **18:353**
- Requirement of discharge, **18:331**
- Revocation of and double jeopardy, **18:312**
- Sentencing and
  - see SENTENCING
- Young person
  - see YOUNG PERSON — Sentences

**PROCEDENDO**

- Generally, **26:100**

**PROCEDURAL FAIRNESS**

- Generally, **26:3, 31:492**

**PROCEEDS OF CRIME**

- See SEARCH AND SEIZURE

**PROHIBITION**

- See EXTRAORDINARY REMEDIES

**PROPERTY**

- See DEFENCE OF PROPERTY

**PROSECUTING OFFENCES**

- Attorney General
  - generally, **12:1**
  - acting attorney general, **12:35**
  - agent and counsel of attorney general, **12:38**
  - agent of attorney general
    - consent required to prosecute, **12:34**
    - delegation of authority to, **12:30**
    - law society review of, **12:33**
    - of both federal and provincial attorney general, **12:31**
    - private counsel, **12:32**
  - constitutional status, **12:5**
  - deputy attorney general, **12:37**
  - federal attorney general
    - concurrent jurisdiction, **12:27**
    - non-Code prosecutions, **12:28**
    - status to prosecute, **12:27**
  - federal vs. provincial attorney general, **12:25**
  - injunction application by, **12:21**
  - malicious prosecution, no immunity from action for, **12:3**
  - Minister of Justice vs., **12:6**
  - obligations re prosecutions, **12:14**
  - prerogative vs. statutory powers of, **12:20**
  - presumptions
    - authority, of, **12:41**
    - due appointment, of, **12:37**
    - regularity, of, **12:39**
  - provincial attorney general, **12:26**
  - solicitor general, attorney general includes, **12:36**
  - unified criminal court, constitutionality of, **12:23**
- British Attorney General, **12:13**
- consent of
  - generally, **12:69, 12:83**
  - agent of Attorney General, **12:73**
  - amending counts re offence requiring consent, **12:88**
  - direct indictment, **12:90**
  - disclosure on information, **12:74**
  - federal attorney general, **12:72**
  - formal matter, as, **12:78**
  - inchoate offences, **12:76**

**PROSECUTING OFFENCES—Cont'd**

Attorney General—Cont'd  
 consent of—Cont'd  
   information  
     consent not part of, **12:82**  
     same transaction as consent, **12:86**  
 insufficiency of consent, **12:85**  
 non-consent offences, included, **12:75**  
 nullity if no consent, **12:80**  
 opportunity to prove, **12:79**  
 oral consent, **12:83**  
 provincial attorney general, **12:71**  
 public prosecution, **12:81**  
 relaying discharged offence, re, **12:91**  
 relaying dismissed charge, **12:92**  
 review of, no, **12:70**  
 satisfaction of justice re, **12:77**  
 second consent, filing, **12:87**  
 sufficiency, **12:89**  
 sufficiency of consent, **12:84**  
 time for obtaining, **12:69**  
 final authority of (Shawcross doctrine), **12:8**  
 of Canada, **12:42**  
   government-commenced proceedings, **12:45**  
   narcotics offences, prosecution of, **12:42**  
   non-Code prosecutions  
     government-commenced proceedings, **12:45**  
     intervention in, **12:49**  
     status re, **12:43**  
   private prosecution, conduct of, **12:48**  
   ratification of prosecution, **12:47**  
   rights of appeal of, **12:44**  
 Crown, injunction/mandamus/action against, **12:22**  
 Crown counsel, role in investigative hearings (s. 83.28), **12:18**  
 Damages for prosecutorial misconduct, **31:1413**  
 Defence counsel, obligations of, **12:15**  
 Federal Director of Public Prosecutions, **12:29**  
 Lawyer's duty in advising client, **12:16**

**PROSECUTING OFFENCES—Cont'd**

Private prosecutions, **12:51**  
 appeal by prosecutor  
   indictable offences, **12:60**  
   intervention without conducting prosecution, **12:58**  
   summary conviction offences, **12:61**  
 Crown stay, review of, **10:9**  
 indictable offences  
   intervention in, **12:57**  
 issuance of process for, **12:50**  
 judge-alone trials, in, **12:59**  
 Sovereign's name not required, **12:51**  
 summary conviction proceedings  
   compelling personal attendance of defendant, **12:54**  
   interventions in, **12:56**  
   police prosecutor in, **12:53**  
   private agents in, **12:52**  
 Professional rules of conduct, function of, **12:7**  
 Prosecutor  
   discretion of  
     generally, **12:62, 12:148**  
     corroboration not required, **12:64**  
     determining charges, **12:63**  
     exercise of, **12:9**  
     hybrid offences, **12:66**  
     limitation on, **12:65**  
     previous convictions, re, **12:67**  
     witnesses, **12:68**  
 independence from police, **12:12**  
 meaning of, **12:1**  
   indictable offences, **12:1**  
   summary conviction offences, **12:2**  
 prosecutorial discretion, meaning of, **12:9, 12:62**  
 prosecutorial independence, **12:11**  
 prosecutorial misconduct, **12:10**  
 Prosecutorial immunity, **12:4**  
 Remediation agreement, **12:163**  
   court approval of, **12:165**  
   independent monitor, appointment of, **12:164**  
   legal effect of, **12:166**  
   negotiation of, **12:163**  
 Stay of proceedings  
   see STAY OF PROCEEDINGS

**PROSECUTING OFFENCES—Cont'd**

- Withdrawal of charges, **12:151**
  - Charter jurisdiction, termination of, **12:162**
  - common law, at, **12:151**
  - consequence of, **12:152**
  - English practice, **12:153**
  - indictments, withdrawal of, **12:160**
  - power to stay and, **12:158**
  - practice re, **12:154**
  - preliminary inquiry, during, **12:159**
  - public vs. private prosecutor, by, **12:155**
  - timing of, **12:156, 12:157, 12:159**
  - “withdrawal,” meaning of, **12:161**

**PROSTITUTION**

- Association with, **31:1051**
- Charter validity, **31:453**
- Communication for purpose of, **31:240**
- Prostitute as victim, **18:45**

**PROTECTION OF PRIVACY**

- See also DISCLOSURE OF PRIVATE COMMUNICATIONS; INTERCEPTION OF PRIVATE COMMUNICATIONS; PRIVACY
- Annual report to Parliament re, **4:5**
- Criminal Code provisions re
  - Charter validity, **4:2**
  - compromise solution, as, **4:3**
  - constitutional validity of, **4:2**
  - purpose of, **4:1**
- Offences created for, **4:4**

**PROVOCATION**

- Common law, at, **27:143**
- Drunkenness and, **21:73**
- Illegal arrest as, **27:162**
- Manslaughter, for
  - see MANSLAUGHTER
- Murder, as defence to, **31:563**
- Sentencing principles, **18:66.50**

**PSYCHIATRIC ASSESSMENT**

- Cross-examination on, right to, **22:85**
- Insanity
  - see INSANITY — Fitness to stand trial
- Refusal to submit to, **31:524**

**PUBLICATION BAN**

- See also PUBLICITY

**PUBLICATION BAN—Cont'd**

- Change of venue
  - application for, **2:7**
  - evidence, ban on publication, **31:339**
- Extradition, **32:54**
- Freedom of the press and
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Thought, belief, opinion and expression
- Preliminary inquiry, **13:45**
- Young person
  - see YOUNG PERSON - Publication ban re name/identity

**PUBLIC INQUIRY**

- Generally, **29:40, 31:425, 31:512**

**PUBLICITY**

- See also PUBLICATION BAN
- Bail hearing, **31:1040**
- Change of venue, application for, **2:12**
- Contemptuous press, **31:309**
- Excessive, **31:1078**
- Fundamental justice, **31:599**
- Pre-trial, **17:29, 31:309**

**PUBLIC WELFARE OFFENCES**

- Classification of, **7:7**
- Mistake of fact and, **21:215, 21:221**

**QUESTION OF FACT**

- Death or serious bodily harm, **21:187**
- Exclusion of evidence, **31:1533**

**QUESTION OF LAW**

- Appeal to court of appeal on, **24:65**
- Attempts, **20:27**
- Delay as, **31:1004**
- Entrapment, **21:290**
- Exclusion of evidence, **31:1533**
- Mental disorder, **22:19**
- Nonsuit, motion for, **16:250**
- Situs of crime, **1:108**

**REASONS FOR JUDGMENT**

- Changes to, **16:488**
- Failure to give, **31:561**
- Indictable appeals, in
  - see INDICTABLE APPEALS
- Summary conviction appeals, in
  - see SUMMARY CONVICTION APPEALS
- Use of to interpret formal order, **16:485**

## REGULATORY OFFENCES

Due diligence re, **21:344**

Fault, element of, **31:570**

Unlawful act, as, **27:123**

## RELEASE FROM CUSTODY

### Bail

see also CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
Offence, person charged with,  
Principles of fundamental justice

at common law, **6:1**

breach hearing, pending, **18:343**

confidence in administration of justice,  
**6:11**

extradition case, **6:16**

factors formerly considered, **6:4**

former test for, **6:3**

in Britain and U.S., **6:2**

prior to 1972, **6:5**

publication ban at hearing, **31:324**

purpose of, **6:7**

right to counsel at hearing, **6:8**

Bail Reform Act, release under, **6:17**

after arrest while on interim release

cancellation of previous order, **6:115**

contravention of bail terms, **6:113**

jurisdiction of issuer of warrant,  
**6:112**

reverse onus on revocation hearing,  
**6:111**

subsequent summary conviction  
offence, **6:114**

by police

Aboriginal accused/vulnerable  
population, person from, **6:18**

“about to commit” arrests, **6:23**

appearance notice, **6:21**

communication, abstention from  
pending trial, **6:26**

compelling attendance, new modes  
of, **6:19**

fingerprinting, requirement to appear  
for, **6:27**

issuance of summons/warrant by  
justice, **6:29**

officer by

without warrant, **6:24**

with warrant, **6:25**

police recognizance, **6:20**

promise to appear, **6:21**

## RELEASE FROM CUSTODY—Cont’d

Bail Reform Act, release under, **6:17**

—Cont’d

by police—Cont’d

release by arresting officer, **6:20**,  
**6:25**

restraint principle, **6:17**

time to lay information, **6:28**

undertaking, **6:22**

judicial interim release

abstention from communication  
pending hearing, **6:33**

appearance at bail hearing, **6:30**,  
**6:32**

cash deposit

authority for, **6:42**

excessive, **6:43**

conditions of, **6:40**, **6:41**

custody order, duration of, **6:70**

detention re another matter, **6:38**

estreatment

after stay of proceedings, **6:53**

effect of, **6:55**

factors considered by justice, **6:31**

forfeiture

amount of, **6:58**

no appeal, **6:59**

of recognizance, **6:57**

standing at hearing, **6:51**

hearing

contested hearing, principles and  
guidelines, **6:37**

evidence at, **6:76**

non-publication order, **6:78**

no questions re offence, **6:77**

interception of, **6:6**

jurisdiction, **6:87**

levy and committal, **6:60**

material change in circumstances,  
**6:80**

murder charge, **6:83**

order

change of, **6:74**, **6:79**

continuing until sentence, **6:34**

direct indictment, where, **6:73**

duration of, **6:70**, **6:71**

foundation of spent, **6:75**

new information not affecting,  
**6:72**

**RELEASE FROM CUSTODY—Cont'd**

Bail Reform Act, release under, **6:17**  
 —Cont'd  
 judicial interim release—Cont'd  
 order—Cont'd  
   post-conviction to pre-sentencing, **6:35**  
 recognizance  
   breach of, **6:68**  
   certificate of default, **6:56**  
   consensual variance of, **6:50**  
   defective, **6:61**  
   discharge of, **6:63**  
   effect of, **6:62**  
   enforcement of, **6:54**  
   entered into before another justice, **6:69**  
   forfeiture of, **6:57**  
   nature of, **6:39**  
   presence in court, **6:52**  
   render by surety, **6:65**  
   terminated by direct indictment, **6:73**  
 release conditions, failure to comply with  
   judicial referral hearing, **6:88**  
   power to cancel release, **6:90**  
   power to sustain release, **6:89**  
 release order, arrest for breach of, **6:67**  
 residual discretion (s. 522 offences), **6:84**  
 reverse onus on accused  
   non s. 469 offences, **6:81**  
   s. 469 offences, **6:82**  
 statutory principles applied at hearing, **6:36**  
 summons/warrant re indictment, **6:86**  
 sureties  
   bail with, generally, **6:44**  
   declaration of, **6:47**  
   naming of by judge, **6:46**  
   presence of at bail hearing, **6:45**  
   render by, **6:64**  
   responsibility of, **6:49**  
   substitution of, **6:66**  
   sufficient, **6:44**  
 warrantless arrest re out-of-province offence, **6:85**

**RELEASE FROM CUSTODY—Cont'd**

Bail Reform Act, release under, **6:17**  
 —Cont'd  
 pending appeal  
   constitutionality of detention (s. 679), **6:129**  
   court martial conviction, from, **6:118**  
   decision of single judge, review of, **6:134**  
   denial of leave to appeal, appeal against sentence and, **6:127**  
   discretion to refuse release, **6:127**  
   extension of release, **6:133**  
   indictable conviction, from, **6:116**  
   new trial, release pending, **6:135**  
   onus on appellant  
     conviction and sentence appeal, **6:123**  
     conviction appeal, **6:122**  
     establishing surrender, **6:125**  
     sentence appeal, **6:124**  
   power to vary terms, **6:130**  
   public interest, **6:128**  
   release prior to sentence, **6:132**  
   release re sentence appeal, **6:119**  
   revocation of appeal bail, **6:131**  
   supreme court, to, **6:117**  
   Supreme Court of Canada, to, **6:136**  
 pending new trial, **6:120**  
 pending reference hearing (CC, s. 690), **6:121**  
 review of release/detention order  
   appearance notice, review of, **6:95**  
   bail order,  
     power to vary, **6:93**  
     reviews of, **6:96**  
   delay review  
     applicable despite prior review, **6:101**  
     direction re expedition of proceedings, **6:103**  
     non-compliance with, **6:102**  
   detention where trial delayed, **6:99**  
   habeas corpus application, **6:104**  
   judge's error, **6:94**  
   justification of detention by Crown, **6:100**  
   murder charge, **6:110**  
   onus on applicant, **6:91**  
   procedure at hearing, **6:92**



## INDEX

### RELEASE FROM CUSTODY—Cont'd

- Bail Reform Act, release under, **6:17**
  - Cont'd
  - review of release/detention order
    - Cont'd
    - s. 457.7 order, rehearing, **6:109**
    - s. 469 order, etc., **6:105, 6:108**
    - s. 522 order
      - breach of release, **6:107**
      - review of ss. 522 or 524 order by court of appeal, **6:106**
    - s. 523 order, **6:98**
    - vacating of, **6:97**
  - Young person
    - application to, **6:138**
- Charged with offence (s. 515(1)), **6:9**
- Extradition, pending, **6:16**
- Protection of public, **6:12**
- Strength of Crown's case, **6:10**
- Undertaking, on
  - primary duty re, **6:13**
  - reasonable conditions of, **6:14**
  - variation, **6:15**

### RELIGION, FREEDOM OF

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

### REMAND

- See also ADJOURNMENT
- Non-compliance with, **1:147**

### REMEDICATION AGREEMENT

- See PROSECUTING OFFENCES

### RES JUDICATA

- See AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT; DOUBLE JEOPARDY; PLEADINGS; RULE AGAINST MULTIPLE CONVICTIONS

### RESTITUTION

- Appellate review of order, **18:376**
- Charter and, **18:375**
- Injunction and, **18:373**
- Mitigating factor, as, **3:138**
- Orders
  - see SENTENCING
- Res judicata and, **14:140**
- Search and seizure and, **3:139, 3:222**
- Suspension of on appeal, **23:133**

### REVERSE ONUS

- Charter of Rights
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
    - Offence, person charged with —
      - bail, reasonable — reverse onus
- Counterfeit cases, **16:659**
- Judicial interim release, on, **6:81**
- Revocation of bail hearing, **6:111**

### SEARCH

- See ARREST; CHARTER OF RIGHTS
  - Search and seizure, unreasonable; SEARCH AND SEIZURE

### SEARCH AND SEIZURE

- See also ARREST; CHARTER OF RIGHTS
- Generally, **3:1**
- Bank records, **3:186**
- Charter protection, **3:3**
- Common law warrant, **3:1**
- Extradition proceedings and, **32:44**
- Forfeiture
  - see also FORFEITURE
  - appeal of order, **3:221**
  - conveyance on narcotics conviction, of, **3:224**
  - criminal organization, **3:209**
  - drug offence-related property, **3:209**
  - exemption from liability for possession, **3:210**
  - forfeiture order and third party rights, **3:213**
  - in rem proceedings (s. 164), **3:201**
  - law office search, **3:227**
  - offence-related property, **3:204**
  - proceeds of crime
    - generally (ss. 462.3, 490(9), 490.1, 491 and 491.1), **3:202**
    - generally (ss. 462.37-.38), **3:206**
    - disclosure of, **3:233**
    - if accused dies/absconds (s. 462.38), **3:212**
  - property obtained by crime (s. 491.1), **3:205**
  - relief from, **3:214**
  - restitution of property, **3:222**
  - specific powers, **3:200**
  - warrant re (special warrant - s. 462.32), **3:215**
  - weapon (s. 491), **3:203**

**SEARCH AND SEIZURE—Cont'd**

- Income tax information, order for disclosure, **3:234**
- Management order, **3:218**
- Personal property
  - cell phone, **3:11**
  - warrant not required re, **3:13**
- Postal search, overbroad, **31:807**
- Premises
  - computer, **3:10**
  - electronic devices, **3:9.50**
  - garage vs. shop, **3:9**
  - home vs. other premises, **3:7**
  - media premises, **3:8**
  - suspects and non-suspects, of, **3:12**
- Proceeds of crime
  - crimes re, **3:223**
  - disclosure of, **3:233**
  - law office search, **3:227**
  - money laundering/terrorist financing act, **3:224, 3:232**
  - special search warrant, **3:79, 3:220**
  - subsequent assignment of property, **3:219**
- Reasonable suspicion as basis for, **5:73**
- Relief from seizure/forfeiture, **3:214**
- Residence
  - basic premise re, **3:6**
  - computer, **3:10**
  - electronic devices, **3:9.50**
  - garage vs. shop, **3:9**
  - home vs. other premises, **3:7**
- Restitution of property, **3:222**
- Restraining order (s. 462.33), **3:216, 3:217**
- Search warrant
  - see SEARCH WARRANT
- Seized items
  - appeal from order re, **3:165**
  - application by person from whom item was not seized, **3:159**
  - copies made of, **3:162**
  - detention order
    - hearing
      - after expiry of order, **3:157**
      - before expiry of order, **3:158**
    - justification for, **3:147**
    - length of, **3:151**
    - multiple detentions, **3:153**

**SEARCH AND SEIZURE—Cont'd**

- Seized items—Cont'd
  - detention order—Cont'd
    - no notice or affidavit requirement, **3:148**
    - return of item
      - after expiry of order, **3:156**
      - before expiry of order, **3:155**
    - test for, **3:146**
  - documents, impounding, **3:185**
  - drug-related, restoration procedure, **3:172**
  - examination of, **3:163**
  - forfeiture at trial, **3:183**
  - illicit things, retention of, **3:171**
  - items seized without warrant, **3:149**
  - monetary proceeds to lawful owner, **3:160**
  - Narcotic Control Act application
    - no civil remedy after dismissal, **3:169**
    - procedure, **3:172**
  - no Charter remedy, **3:150**
  - no return pending application/appeal, **3:161**
  - perishable items, **3:164**
  - presumption re return, **3:145**
  - proceeds of crime items, return of, **3:166**
  - reasonable expenses, **3:166**
  - report to justice
    - weapon seizure, **3:141.50**
    - when item not returned, **3:141**
    - when item returned, **3:140**
  - restitution of, **3:139**
  - return of
    - duplicates, **3:180**
    - entitlement dispute, **3:173**
    - exhibits and non-exhibits, **3:176**
    - factors considered, **3:169**
    - items already in possession of police, **3:178**
    - items seized without authority, **3:170**
    - money
      - following acquittal, **3:175**
      - obtained illegally but not through drugs, **3:174**
    - on quashing of warrant, **3:167**
    - person in lawful possession at trial, to, **3:182**
    - prior to proceedings, **3:143**

**SEARCH AND SEIZURE—Cont'd**

- Seized items—Cont'd
  - return of—Cont'd
    - property not required as evidence, **3:181**
    - unlawfully seized items, **3:144**
  - seizure by non-peace officer, **3:142**
- Seizure powers, specific, **3:199**
- Solicitor's documents
  - alternative methods, **3:190**
  - privilege re (s. 488.1), **3:189**
  - sealing of documents pending appeal, **3:191**
- Statutory powers, **3:2**
- Subsequent assignment of property seized, **3:219**
- Wiretap evidence, admissibility, **4:84**
- Without warrant
  - see **WARRANTLESS SEARCH OR SEIZURE**

**SEARCH WARRANT**

- See also **ARREST**
- Application for
  - alternative procedures to search warrant, **3:19**
  - anticipated/past offence, **3:17**
  - conclusory statement of applicant, insufficiency of, **4:117**
  - exclusionary evidence, inclusion of, **3:14**
  - in camera proceedings, **3:18**
  - information
    - based on quashed warrant, **3:188**
    - difference between s. 487 and Form 1, **3:28**
    - DNA bodily substances warrant (s. 487.05), **3:27, 3:54**
    - drugs warrant, **3:25**
    - full and frank disclosure, duty of, **3:21**
    - general warrant (s. 487.01), **3:26**
    - particulars required, **3:32**
    - requirement (s. 487), **3:20**
    - satisfaction of justice, **3:29**
    - tips from various sources, **3:22**
  - intangibles and financial records, seizure of, **3:16**
  - journalistic communications, **3:28.50, 3:40**
  - material to be searched for, **3:15**

**SEARCH WARRANT—Cont'd**

- Application for—Cont'd
  - reasonable and probable grounds, **3:30**
  - specificity requirement
    - re grounds of belief, **3:36**
    - re material to be searched for, **3:35**
    - re offence, **3:33**
    - re premises to be searched, **3:34**
    - re sources of belief, **3:37**
  - time factor, **3:31**
- Blood samples, re, **3:63, 31:738**
- Bodily impression, **3:61**
- Challenging warrant and searches, elements of, **3:119, 3:120**
- Charter and
  - see **CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Search and seizure, unreasonable**
- Criminal Code authorizations, re, **3:80**
- Disorderly houses, re
  - additional powers, **3:195**
  - Charter contravention, **31:731**
  - forfeiture hearing, **3:199**
  - forfeiture of items seized, **3:197**
  - procedure, **3:194**
  - s. 199 (revised), **3:193**
- DNA evidence, re, **3:27, 3:53, 3:99**
  - national DNA data bank, **3:54**
- Execution of
  - computer system, **3:97**
  - control of premises, **3:103**
  - dispensing with proper announcement, **3:100**
  - DNA bodily substances warrant (s. 487.05), **3:99**
  - duty of persons executing, **3:97.50**
  - entitlement to execute, **3:96**
  - exigent circumstances, **3:112**
  - manner of, **3:98**
  - postponing, **10:40**
  - reasonable force, use of, **3:107**
  - searches
    - of persons on premises, **3:105**
    - of vehicle on property named in warrant, **3:106**
  - security check of near buildings, **3:104**
  - seizures
    - of items by categories, **3:109**
    - of things in lawful execution of duties, **3:111**

## SEARCH WARRANT—Cont'd

- Execution of—Cont'd
  - seizures—Cont'd
    - of things not specified in warrant, **3:110**
    - view of items, **3:108**
    - timing and, **3:102**
- Exigent circumstances, **3:66**
- General search warrant, **3:42**
- Interprovincial, **1:118**
- Invalid, examples of, **3:192**
- Issuance of
  - access to information prohibition, **3:66**
  - after charges laid, **3:187**
  - amendment of warrant under oath, **3:75**
  - assistance order (487.02), **3:59**
  - blood samples warrant (s. 256), **3:64**
  - bodily impression warrant, **3:61**
  - cell phone location, **3:57**
  - child pornography/voyeuristic recording, re, **3:62**
  - connection between items and offence, **3:69**
  - controlled drugs warrant, **3:41**
  - discretion to refuse, **3:64**
  - DNA bodily substances warrant (s. 487.05), **3:50**
    - admissibility of DNA testing, **3:51**
    - national DNA data bank, **3:55**
  - execution in other territorial division, **3:68**
  - federal offences, for, **3:77**
  - federal search powers, specific, **3:78**
  - federal warrants under various Acts, **3:81**
  - foreign offence, for, **3:82**
  - general warrant (s. 487.01), **3:53**
  - journalistic communications, **3:28.50, 3:40**
  - jurisdiction of issuer, reference to, **3:74**
  - number recorder warrant (s. 492.2(1)), **3:56**
  - ordinary warrant, **3:39**
  - preservation demand
    - computer data, re, **3:47**
    - non-disclosure order, **3:49**
  - preservation order
    - computer data, re, **3:48**
    - non-disclosure order, **3:49**
  - procedure, **3:38**

## SEARCH WARRANT—Cont'd

- Issuance of—Cont'd
  - proceeds of crime warrant, **3:60**
  - production order
    - computer data, re, **3:46**
    - general production order, **3:44**
    - non-disclosure order, **3:49**
    - specified communication, tracing, **3:45**
  - provincial limitations, effect of, **3:84**
  - provincial offences, re, **3:83**
  - rebut defence, warrant not available, **3:65**
  - residual, **3:53**
  - severance of parts of defective warrant, **3:76**
  - specification
    - of date of issuance and execution, **3:73**
    - of items, **3:70**
    - of offence, **3:50**
    - of premises, **3:72**
  - telephone records order (s. 492.2(2)), **3:58**
  - tracking warrant (s. 492.1), **3:55**
  - transmission data recorder warrant (s.492.2(1)), **3:56**
  - warrant wider than information, **3:71**
- Media premises, re, **31:305**
- Nature of, **3:4**
- Presumption re validity, **3:114**
- Proceeds of crime, special search warrant, **3:79**
- Publication or broadcast re, **3:67**
- Quashing
  - access to information, **3:116, 3:117**
  - certiorari, use of, **3:115**
- Charter (s. 8) motion at trial
  - admissibility determined at trial, **3:134**
  - excision of tainted information, **3:136**
  - hearsay evidence, **3:137**
  - reasonableness of issuance, **3:135**
  - voir dire on, **3:138**
- collateral attack, **3:127**
- cross-examination of informant, **3:129**
  - no appeal from refusal of, **3:130**
- falsehood in information, **3:132**
- filing of report of execution, **3:113**
- judge of co-ordinate jurisdiction, **3:126**

**SEARCH WARRANT—Cont'd**

- Quashing—Cont'd
  - material non-disclosure, **3:133**
  - no appeal from superior court warrant, **3:131**
  - presumption of validity, **3:114**
  - redaction of confidential information from ITO, **3:123**
  - standing re emails/text messages in mobile phones, **3:121**
  - standing re personal computer, **3:122**
  - standing to attack seizure, **3:120**
  - third party search, **3:125**
  - validity/reasonableness of warrant, attacking, **3:115**
  - warrant to be read in its entirety, **3:128**
- Rebut defence, warrant not available, **3:65**
- Subpoena duces tecum vs., **1:187, 3:43**
- Successive, **3:179**
- Telewarrants
  - availability of, **3:85**
  - contents of information, **3:87**
  - legal effect of, **3:89**
  - presumption of issuance, **3:95**
  - procedure
    - on execution of, **3:91**
    - on issuance of, **3:90**
    - to obtain, **3:86**
  - return of documents to justice, **3:94**
  - satisfaction of justice, **3:88**
  - written report from informant
    - contents of, **3:93**
    - requirement, **3:92**
- Weapons, etc., **31:732**

**SECURITY OF THE PERSON**

- See CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Life, liberty and security of the person

**SELF-DEFENCE, DEFENCE OF**

- Generally, **21:139**
- Accused's motive in using force, **21:152**
- Accused's response to victim's conduct, **21:153**
- Accused's role in incident, **21:160**
- Accused's subjective state of mind, **21:151**
- Aggressor, self-defence by (s. 35)
  - definitional elements, **21:193**
  - A.L.I. use of force, **21:195**

**SELF-DEFENCE, DEFENCE OF**

**—Cont'd**

- Arrest, excessively forceful, **21:191**
- British draft Criminal Code defence of
  - use of private or public force, **21:196**
- Defence of others, **21:144.50**
- Described, **21:137**
- Different forms of, **21:140**
- Excessive force, **21:149**
- Functional approach, **21:144**
- Imminent attack requirement, **21:156**
- Justifiable self-defence, meaning of, **21:142**
- Mistake of fact, **21:175**
- Onus of proof, **21:141**
- Peace officer acting lawfully, **21:157.50**
- Rationale of, **21:144**
- Reasonable belief, expert evidence re psychological disorder, **21:179**
- Reasonable in the circumstances, **21:142, 21:157**
- Related defences, **21:137**
- Repelling force/threatened force, **21:150**
- Unlicensed firearm, right to bear in self-defence, **21:145**
- Unprovoked assault
  - death or serious bodily harm (s. 34(2))
    - anticipation of attack, **21:182**
    - burden of proof, **21:186**
    - calculated retaliation, **21:183**
    - death of victim, **21:192**
    - excessive force, **21:190**
    - express direction re reasonable doubt, **21:188**
    - imminent danger, **21:177**
    - mistake re being attacked, **21:176**
    - no air of reality, **21:173**
    - opportunity to avoid attack, **21:178**
    - proportionality rule, **21:174**
    - question of fact, **21:187**
    - reasonable apprehension
      - drunkenness and, **21:180**
    - reasonable in the circumstances, meaning of, **21:169**
    - unlawful homicide direction, **21:189**
  - victim
    - disposition for violence of, **21:184**
    - peaceful disposition of, **21:185**
    - previous attacks/threats by, **21:181**

## **SELF-DEFENCE, DEFENCE OF**

### **—Cont'd**

- Unprovoked assault—Cont'd
  - no death or serious bodily harm (s. 34(1))
    - accident vs. self-defence, **21:148**
    - accused committing crime, **21:157**
    - alternative course of action assessment, **21:168**
    - assault not in progress, **21:156**
    - consensual fight, **21:160**
    - definitional elements, **21:146**
    - first blow, **21:165**
    - hockey violence, **21:161**
    - illegal search and assault, **21:158**
    - justifiable conduct, **21:149**
    - necessary force
      - measure of, **21:167, 21:171**
      - non-excessive (s. 34(1)), **21:166**
      - proportionality, **21:166**
      - relief re, **21:172**
    - provocation
      - from more than one person, **21:163**
      - provoking attack, **21:164**
      - retreat, no duty re, **21:170**
      - single ongoing transaction, **21:159**
      - unlawful assault requirement, **21:150**
      - warding off blows, **21:162**
  - Use of force in self-defence, definition of, **21:194**

## **SELF-INCRIMINATION**

- Fundamental justice and
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
  - Principles of fundamental justice
- Testimonial
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
  - Testimonial self-incrimination

## **SELF-SERVING EVIDENCE**

- Generally, **16:677**
- Exceptions to exclusion, **16:677**
- Rationale for excluding, **16:677**
- Recent complaint (s. 275), **16:678**
- Res gestae of crime, **16:679**
- Spontaneous utterance, **16:679**

## **SENTENCE, APPEALS AGAINST**

- See APPEALS

## **SENTENCE BARGAINING**

- See SENTENCING

## **SENTENCING**

- Aboriginal peoples, denial of conditional sentence, **31:1348**
- Abuse of trust
  - breach of public trust, **18:148**
  - position of trust, **18:147**
- Alternative measures
  - availability of, **18:1**
  - disclosure of record of, **18:3**
  - meaning of, **18:1**
  - no disclosure after two years, **18:3**
  - not bar to subsequent proceedings, **18:2**
  - warnings and referrals under CSDA, **18:3.50**
- Amendments reducing penalty, **18:443**
- Antedating sentence, **18:434**
- Appellate courts and sentencing courts, **25:13**
- Appellate review principles, starting points and ranges, **18:104**
- Charter contravention by prosecutor, **18:260**
- Civil suit outstanding, effect of, **18:194**
- Collateral purpose, **18:135**
- Commencement of sentence, **18:432**
- Concurrent sentences
  - escape, re, **18:121**
  - grouped offences, **18:126**
  - life imprisonment/indeterminate sentence, restrictions re, **18:431**
  - multiple offences, **18:110**
  - one transaction, **18:124**
  - proportionality principle, **18:128**
- Conditional release
  - see also Parole
  - conditions of release, **18:464**
  - day parole, **18:468**
  - early release near expiry of sentence, **18:477**
  - full parole, **18:470**
  - long time supervision, **18:474**
  - purpose and principles of, **18:458, 18:459**
  - recognizance for fear of serious bodily harm, **18:479**
  - sentence continues during, **18:467.50**
  - statutory release
    - date (STR), **18:473**



**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

- Conditional release—Cont'd
  - statutory release—Cont'd
    - described, **18:473**
    - revocation of, **18:476**
  - suspension of parole or release, **18:475**
  - temporary absence
    - escorted (ETA), **18:465**
    - unescorted (UTA), **18:467**
  - terminology and concepts, **18:463**
  - warrant expiry date (WED), **18:478**
  - work release, **18:466**
- Conditional sentencing order
  - availability, **18:335**
  - bail pending breach hearing, **18:343**
  - breach of order
    - hearing re, **18:344**
    - powers of court at hearing, **18:345**
  - combined with imprisonment, **18:337**
  - compulsory conditions, **18:338**
  - earned remission during, **18:346**
  - effect of further offence during, **18:347**
  - hearing re changes in order, **18:341**
  - informational obligations of court, **18:340**
  - intermittent sentence and, **18:354**
  - optional conditions, **18:339**
  - principled approach, **18:336**
  - reversal of, credit where, **18:349**
  - transfer of order, **18:342**
- Consecutive sentences
  - generally, **18:112**
  - assault of law enforcement officer, **18:115**
  - availability of (s. 718.3), **18:109**
  - crime sprees, **18:113**
  - criminal organizations offences, re, **18:118**
  - escape, re, **18:121**
  - failure to designate as, **18:111**
  - global sentencing principle, **18:128**
  - grouped offences, **18:126**
  - on parole at time of offence, **18:122**
  - participation in criminal organization, **18:118**
  - possession of explosive substance, **18:116**
  - sexual offences against child, **18:117**
  - terrorism offence, **18:119**
  - totality of offending behaviour, **18:114**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

- Consecutive sentences—Cont'd
  - totality principle, **18:127**
  - trafficking in a person, **18:120**
- Corporations
  - general deterrence as purpose, **18:88**
  - liability for predecessor, **18:89**
- Criminal record, **18:143**
- Dangerous and long-term offenders
  - appeal
    - against finding/designation, **18:407**
  - application for declaration
    - conditions precedent to, **18:388**
    - duty to advise court of intention to apply, **18:384.50**
    - procedure on, **18:384**
  - assessment remand, **18:387**
  - character evidence, **18:406**
  - dangerous offender designations,
    - examples of, **18:395.50**
  - failure to co-operated with psychiatrist, **18:406.50**
  - hearing re
    - adjournment to appeal conviction, **18:383**
  - hearsay evidence, **18:403**
  - indeterminate sentence, discretion re, **18:380**
  - later conviction of dangerous offender, **18:401**
  - later conviction of long-term offender, **18:402**
  - legislation re
    - Charter validity, **18:379**
    - current (Part XXIV), **18:378**
    - history of, **18:377**
    - purpose of, **18:380**
  - long-term offender, **18:396**
  - long-term offender designations,
    - examples, **18:397.50**
  - presumption, **18:386**
  - release of, **18:408**
  - sentence for dangerous offender, **18:394**
  - sentence for long-term offender, **18:397**
  - sentence where offender not found to be dangerous, **18:382**
  - serious personal injury offence, **18:385**
  - sexual offender
    - discretion not to declare offender dangerous, removal of, **18:393**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Dangerous and long-term offenders  
—Cont'd  
sexual offender—Cont'd  
failure to control sexual impulses,  
**18:391**  
likelihood of causing future injury,  
**18:392**  
underlying offence re, **18:390**  
statements by accused, **18:404**  
substitute finding, **16:308, 18:395**  
supervision, **18:398 to 18:400**  
victim's evidence, **18:405**  
violent offender, **18:389**  
Delay following offence  
due to flight, **18:142**  
lengthy delay before trial, **18:140**  
Delay for treatment, **18:141**  
Discharge  
availability (s. 730(1)), **18:327**  
avoidance of disproportionate consequences, **18:329**  
conditions for, **18:328**  
effect of, **18:330**  
fine/imprisonment prohibition, **18:331**  
guilt not charge determining, **18:332**  
previous, **18:333**  
probation requirement, **18:331**  
young person, **18:334**  
Discretion  
categorization of offences, **18:97**  
common law discretion re punishment,  
**18:92.50**  
exceptional circumstances, principle of,  
**18:102**  
guidelines, **18:100**  
individualized sentencing, **18:96**  
non-communication order, **18:93**  
parole eligibility, re, **18:94**  
range, **18:95**  
range guidelines, **18:100**  
second trial, sentence at, **18:103**  
sentencing tariff, **18:95**  
starting point, **18:101**  
statutory discretion re punishment,  
**18:92**  
Disparity of sentence  
co-accused, among, **18:130**  
equality of treatment, **18:134**  
multiple accused, **18:132**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Disparity of sentence—Cont'd  
offences and offenders, re, **18:129**  
post-sentence action re co-accused,  
**18:133**  
rich and poor offenders, **18:134**  
similar offences, re, **18:129**  
Drug offences  
drug trafficking (examples), **18:158**  
hard drugs, **18:160**  
levels of trafficking, **18:159**  
Environmental offences, **18:215**  
Evidence, counsel's submissions as,  
**16:515**  
Extended sentence, **18:135**  
Factors  
aggravating factors, **18:17**  
improper considerations (list), **18:15**  
nature of offence, **18:17**  
non-violent offences, **18:16**  
post-sentencing, **18:76**  
proper considerations (list), **18:14**  
Fines  
availability of, **18:197**  
civil enforcement of, **18:218**  
concurrent, **18:208**  
conditional sentences and, **18:204**  
corporations, on, **18:214**  
default, imprisonment in, **18:200**  
defined, **18:196**  
forfeiture order (s. 462.37), in lieu of,  
**18:210**  
imprisonment in default of payment,  
**18:203**  
licences/permits, refusal to renew for  
default, **18:217**  
means of accused, **18:201**  
option program, **18:211**  
procedure on making order, **18:199**  
stripping profits, re, **18:212**  
suspension of by court of appeal,  
**18:209**  
terms of order, **18:198**  
time to pay, **18:206**  
victim fine surcharge, **18:216**  
warrant of committal re default, **18:205**  
wealth of accused, **18:202**  
Firearms, possession of  
prohibition order, **18:425**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Firearms, use of  
 Charter validity, **18:417**  
 during indictable offence, **18:409**  
 “firearm” defined, **18:422**  
 firing not required, **18:411**  
 Kienapple, rule in  
 application of, **18:420**  
 statutory displacement of, **18:419**  
 life imprisonment, concurrent to,  
**18:423**  
 mere possession, **18:412**  
 minimum sentence re, **18:105, 18:107,**  
**31:1218**  
 multiple convictions for, **18:424**  
 parties to offence, **18:421**  
 prohibition order, **18:425**  
 retrospective application, **18:418**  
 substantive offence requirement,  
**18:414**  
 totality of sentences, **18:410**  
 underlying offence  
 conviction required re, **18:413**  
 specification by court, **18:416**  
 First offender, **18:60, 18:138**  
 Fit and appropriate sentence, **18:13.50**  
 Fit sentence, **18:13**  
 Guidelines, **18:98**  
 Hybrid/mixed offence, for, **7:40, 18:151**  
 Impaired driving offences, mandatory  
 prohibition order, **18:426**  
 Imprisonment, conditional  
 see Conditional sentencing order  
 Inchoate offence, minimum sentence, re,  
**18:108**  
 Indictable offence  
 where no punishment provided, **18:441**  
 Indigenous offenders, **18:460**  
 Information re offender, duty re accuracy,  
**18:461**  
 Injunction  
 civil, **18:91**  
 disposition of assets, re, **18:90**  
 Mareva, **18:91**  
 Intermittent sentence  
 availability, **18:351**  
 conditional sentence and, **18:354**  
 consecutive sentences not authorized,  
**18:357**  
 ninety-day limitation, **18:355**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Intermittent sentence—Cont'd  
 pre-sentence custody and, **18:352**  
 probation and, **18:353**  
 purpose of, **18:350**  
 unavailability of facilities, **18:356**  
 Juvenile antecedents, **18:137**  
 Life sentence  
 sentence need not be consecutive to,  
**18:431**  
 Long-term offender  
 see Dangerous and long-term offenders  
 Mandatory minimum sentences,  
 constitutional vulnerability of,  
**31:1215**  
 Mandatory sentences, **18:104, 18:105**  
 Manslaughter  
 use of weapon, **18:146**  
 varying sentences for, **18:144**  
 Maximum sentence  
 artificial inflation of, **18:154**  
 determination of, **18:149**  
 hybrid/mixed offence, **18:151**  
 intimate partner context, **18:157**  
 pre-sentence detention, consideration  
 of, **18:153**  
 preventive detention, **18:155**  
 summary conviction offence, **18:152**  
 use of, **18:150**  
 worst offence but not worst offender,  
**18:156**  
 Mental disorder/retardation, **18:136**  
 Minimum sentences, **18:104, 18:108**  
 Models, **18:19**  
 Multiple sentences  
 as single merged sentence, **18:125,**  
**18:433**  
 Murder for  
 information provided to  
 accused, re, **18:167**  
 pre-trial custody, **18:168**  
 Offence and offender, **18:13**  
 Other charges, effect of  
 acquittals, pardons, etc., **18:195**  
 evidence of other crimes, **18:192**  
 same victim, re, **18:193**  
 taking into consideration, **18:191**  
 Parole  
 see also Conditional release  
 day, **18:468**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Parole—Cont'd  
 effects on sentencing, **18:161**  
 full, **18:470**  
 ineligibility  
   addressing jury re, **18:174**  
   appeal court consideration of, **18:184**  
   criminal organization offence, re, **18:166**  
   discretionary nature of, **18:172**  
   increased  
     jury recommendation, **18:181**  
     notification of accused re, **18:179**  
     opportunity to present background information, **18:180**  
     reasons required for, **18:179**  
   jury hearing to reduce, **18:188**  
   murder, re  
     generally, **18:169**  
     accused under 18/16 at time of offence, **18:171**  
     challenged for cause at review, **18:189**  
     “faith hope” clause, retrospective amendment to, **18:189.50**  
     furtherance of another crime, in, **18:177**  
     multiple murders, **18:170, 18:176, 18:186**  
     previous murder conviction, **18:175**  
     principles and factors re, **18:173**  
   reformatory sentence, **18:163**  
   review, written application for, **18:185**  
   review hearing  
     challenge for cause at, **18:189**  
     jury challenge, **18:189**  
     scheduled offences, re, **18:164**  
     terrorism offence, **18:165**  
     time in custody prior to life sentence, **18:183**  
   judicial order re date of eligibility re “adult offender,” **18:469**  
   judicial screening, **18:187**  
   revocation of, **18:476**  
 Place of imprisonment, **18:439**  
 Plea bargaining  
   see also Sentence bargaining  
   after retention of counsel, **31:870**  
   agreed statement of facts, **18:446**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Plea bargaining—Cont'd  
   Crown counsel recommendation, **18:453, 18:453.50**  
   definition of, **18:444**  
   judge’s participation, **18:454**  
   normal practice, **18:445**  
 Plea resolution agreement vs. undertaking, **18:455**  
 Policy and theory, trends in, **18:18**  
 Pre-sentence custody  
   as mitigating factor, **18:436**  
   credit for young persons, **18:437**  
   intermittent sentence and, **18:352**  
   maximum sentence, re, **18:153**  
   minimum sentence, re, **18:106**  
   “time served,” sentence to, **18:435**  
 Pre-sentence reports  
   challenge of, **18:430**  
   contents of, **18:429**  
   need for, **18:428**  
 Pre-trial custody  
   as mitigating factor, **18:436**  
   “global” sentence and, **18:438**  
 Previous convictions, greater punishment because of, **18:251**  
   burden of proving previous conviction, **18:255**  
   Charter and, **31:521**  
   impaired driving causing bodily harm, **18:253**  
   insanity verdict, **18:257**  
   invocation of, **18:261**  
   liability to, **18:252**  
   murder, previous conviction for, **18:258**  
   notice of intention to seek  
     lack of not bar, **18:278**  
     proof of service of notice, **18:277**  
     requirement for, **18:254**  
     service of notice, **18:275**  
     sufficiency of notice, **18:274**  
     time of service, **18:276**  
   previous convictions  
     meaning of, **18:261**  
     proving  
       adjournment re, **18:265**  
       admission during trial, **18:270**  
       burden of, **18:255**  
       different methods of, **18:266**  
       interrogation by court, **18:271**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

- Previous convictions, greater punishment because of, **18:251—Cont'd**
- previous convictions—Cont'd
- proving—Cont'd
  - judicial notice of court records, **18:267**
  - oral evidence re, **18:268**
  - similarity of names, **18:272**
  - sufficiency of, **18:269**
  - strict construction re, **18:262**
  - two convictions from same transaction, **18:263**
- prosecutor's discretion, review of, **18:260**
- Principles of sentencing, **18:1**
  - aboriginal (indigenous) offenders, **18:33, 31:615**
  - accused
    - attitude of, **18:67**
    - character of, **18:60**
    - deportation, facing, **18:81**
    - disadvantaged recidivist, **18:78**
    - first offender, **18:60, 18:139**
    - impact on accused's family, **18:61.50**
    - loss of employment, **18:61**
    - mentally/physically impaired, **18:77**
    - multiple offences, **18:72**
    - multiple offenders (group or gang), **18:73**
    - on bail, probation, etc., **18:75**
    - repeat offender, **18:69**
  - alcohol/drugs, use of, **18:66**
  - appropriateness, judge's discretion in finding, **18:23**
  - basic principles, **18:11**
  - black offenders, **18:36**
  - blending imperative, **18:24**
  - categories of punishment, consideration of all, **18:74**
  - charge, sentence only on, **18:55**
  - collateral consequences, examination of, **18:59**
  - community
    - abhorrence of particular crime, **18:37**
    - prevalence of crime in, **18:48**
    - compassion, measure of, **18:68**
    - constitutional status, no, **18:5**
    - co-operation with authorities, **18:52**
    - corporate offender, **18:88**
    - cultural differences, **18:82**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

- Principles of sentencing, **18:1—Cont'd**
- delay in imposing sentence, **18:79**
- denunciation of crime, **18:35, 18:41**
- deterrence
  - general, **18:25, 18:26**
  - individual, **18:28**
  - qualified, **18:27**
  - to others, **18:27**
- disadvantaged offenders, **18:34**
- exceptional circumstances, **18:32**
- exemplary sentence, **18:25**
- false testimony, **18:84**
- gap principle, **18:65**
- goals, **18:12**
- gravity of offence, **18:29**
- guilty plea, **18:83**
- harmful effects of crime (driving offences, etc.), **18:56**
- imprisonment, restraint against use of, **18:63**
- imprisonment threshold guidelines, **18:62**
- individualizing sentences
  - principle re, **18:51**
  - repeat offender, **18:71**
- intended consequences of crime, **18:57**
- judicial, **18:9**
- "jump principle," **18:64**
- moral culpability, **18:53**
- motive, **18:53**
- organizational offender, **18:87**
- parity of sentences, **18:30**
- passage of time between offence and sentence, **18:80**
- police misconduct, **18:54**
- post-sentencing factors, **18:76**
- potential harm in penitentiary, **18:84**
- prior or subsequent offences, **18:70**
- proportionality, **18:7, 18:13**
- protection of society, **18:11, 18:42**
- provincial disqualification as part of sentence, **18:46**
- provocation by victim, **18:66.50**
- punishment vs. sentence, **18:5.50**
- purposes of sentencing, **18:4, 18:11**
- purposes vs. objectives, **18:6.50**
- rehabilitation, **18:31**
- reincarceration on Crown appeal, **18:86**
- reparation, **18:38**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Principles of sentencing, **18:1**—Cont'd  
 responsibility, **18:39**  
 retribution, **18:40**  
 sentence, frustrating intent of Parliament re, **18:50**  
 statutory  
   objectives of sentencing, **18:6**  
   principles, **18:8**  
   “step-up,” theory of, **18:64**  
   unintended consequences of crime, **18:58**  
 Prior curative discharge for driving offence, **18:253**  
 Prior practice, **18:256**  
 Prison, type of, **18:439**  
 Probation  
   additional punishments  
     fine and imprisonment, **18:306**  
     plus imprisonment, **18:307**  
   administrative duties re order, **18:301**  
   aggregate sentence exceeding two years, **18:284**  
   as punishment, **18:280**  
   breach of  
     means to comply with terms of order, **18:329**  
     mens rea for breach of probation, **18:323**  
     outside Canada, **18:299**  
     pending appeal, **18:326**  
     situations re, **18:321**  
   coming into force of order, **18:288**  
   community service order, **18:297**  
   conditional discharge and, **18:310**  
   conditions of  
     banishment from place of crime, **18:296**  
     bodily sample, provision on demand, **18:294**  
     compulsory and optional, **18:286**  
     electronic monitoring, **18:292**  
     keeping peace and being of good behaviour, **18:290**  
     reasonableness of, **18:291**  
     residence at training facility, **18:293**  
   consecutive terms, **18:320**  
   court of appeal order, variation of, **18:319**  
   delegation of conditions to prohibition officer, **18:289**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Probation—Cont'd  
   failure to comply, offence of, **18:313.50**  
   house confinement, **18:292**  
   judge unable to act, **18:318**  
   length of order  
     duration, **18:303**  
     specification, **18:302**  
   minimum penalty offence, **18:285**  
   pre-sentence custody, where considered, **18:283**  
   probation officer  
     supervision order, **18:295**  
   probation order, collateral attack on, **18:322**  
   rehabilitation, as, **18:280**  
   revocation of  
     double jeopardy, **18:312**  
     failure to comply offence, **18:313.50**  
     judge required to hear application, **18:317**  
     punishment on, **18:311**  
     time re, **18:313**  
   subsequent sentence of imprisonment, **18:308**  
   suspension of passing of sentence, **18:282, 18:304, 18:309**  
   territorial jurisdiction of court, **18:298**  
   types of orders re, **18:281**  
   variation of terms  
     Crown application requirement, **18:316**  
     ex parte application re, **18:315**  
     procedure, **18:314**  
 Procedure  
   absence of accused, **18:245**  
   community impact statement, **18:234**  
   facts  
     Crown's view of, **18:232**  
     determination by judge, **18:226**  
     opportunity to deny on guilty plea, **18:230**  
   guilty plea  
     disputed facts, **18:231**  
     mitigating factor, as, **18:235**  
     opportunity to deny facts, **18:230**  
   multiple jury verdicts, **18:227**  
   outstanding charges, where plea/consent, **18:225**



**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Procedure—Cont'd

postponement

aid police, to, **18:249**

lengthy, **18:248**

pending appeal, **18:250**

treatment program, for, **18:247**

until all charges disposed of, **18:246**

post-sentence

court being functus officio, **18:251**,  
**18:442**

pre-sentence report, **18:222**

private inquiries by judge, **18:236**

reasons for sentence, **18:244**

restitution as mitigating factor, **3:138**

sentencing circle, **18:221**

sentencing hearing

allocutus, **18:229**

Crown's submissions, **18:228**,  
**18:239**

Crown's view of facts, **18:232**

joint submissions

admissibility of rejected, **18:243**

rejection of, **18:242**

specific sentence, re, **18:240**

weight attached to, **18:241**

nature of, **18:219**

onus on Crown at, **18:224**

procedure at, **18:223**

questioning of accused, **18:237**

speaking to sentence by accused,  
**18:229**

treatment program, attendance at,  
**18:220**

victim impact statement, **18:233**

Prohibition order for fraud, **18:213**

Prohibition order for impaired driving  
offences, **18:426**

Prohibition orders, miscellaneous, **18:427**

Prosecutor's decision re

Charter contravention by prosecutor,  
**18:260**

non-interference with, **18:259**

non-reviewability, **18:264**

Remission

effects of on sentencing, **18:162**

Restitution orders

amount not in dispute, where, **18:366**

application for, **18:365**

authorization for, **18:359**

**SENTENCING—Cont'd**

Restitution orders—Cont'd

availability of, **18:363**

bankrupt accused, **18:368**

Charter validity, **18:375**

enforcement of, **18:372**

full payment under, **18:370**

individual vs. global orders, **18:361**

injunction

after appeal, **18:374**

funds not in court, **18:373**

means of accused, **18:367**

mitigating factor, not considered,  
**18:362**

payment to more than one person,  
**18:371**

person without notice of offence,  
**18:369**

principles applied to, **18:360**

rationale for, **18:364**

Restorative justice, **18:43**

Sentence bargaining

see also Plea bargaining

Crown bound on appeal, **18:456**

Crown breach of agreement, **18:457**

failure to arrive at joint submission,  
**18:449**

joint recommendation, **18:452**

joint submission, **18:450**

joint submission in absence of negotia-  
tions, **18:448**

judge's participation, **18:454**

rejection of joint submission,  
guidelines, **18:451**

specific submissions, **18:447**

Treatment/training, **18:135**

U.K. guidelines, **18:22**

U.S. Federal, **18:21**

Victim

child victim, **18:46**, **18:47**

prostitute as, **18:45**

vulnerability of, **18:44**

Youthful offenders

credit for pre-sentence custody, **18:437**

first offender, **18:138**

juvenile antecedents, **18:137**

**SEVERANCE**

Accused, of

see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMA-  
TIONS

**SEVERANCE—Cont'd**

- Application for
  - see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS
- Conspiracy charge and, **9:284, 19:107**
- Constitutional doctrine re, **31:93**
- Counts, of
  - see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS
- Defective search warrant, **3:76**
- Override of severance order, **11:44**
- Preliminary inquiry, at, **9:255, 9:258**

**SEXUAL ABUSE SYNDROME**

- Generally, **16:138**

**SEXUAL ASSAULT**

- See also ASSAULT
- Consent defence
  - see CONSENT, Defence, as
- Drunkenness and, **21:75**
- Mistake of fact and
  - see MISTAKE OF FACT

**SEXUAL COMPLAINANT**

- Character evidence
  - see CHARACTER EVIDENCE — Victim
- Charter application, **31:336, 31:1338, 31:1358**

**SEXUAL OFFENDER**

- See SENTENCING — Dangerous offenders

**SEXUAL OFFENDER INFORMATION REGISTER (SOIRA)**

- Order re, **16:654**

**SEXUAL ORIENTATION**

- Generally, **31:1319**

**SILENCE, RIGHT TO**

- See also SELF-INCRIMINATION
- Charter right, **31:518**
- On arrest, **16:87**
- Voluntariness of accused's statement vs., **16:601**

**SOVEREIGN**

- Compellability, **16:542**
- Demise of, **33:110**
- Name of
  - see INDICTMENTS AND INFORMATIONS — Information

**SPECIAL PLEAS**

- See PLEADING

**SPEEDY TRIAL**

- See ELECTION

**SPOUSES**

- Compellability of
  - privileged communications, **16:537**
- Equality rights and, **31:1319, 31:1323**
- Failure to testify, **17:135**
- Hearsay utterances of, **16:589**

**STANDING**

- Charter remedy
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Remedy, Charter
- Constitutional law, in, **34:2**
- Court martial, at, **31:1102**
- Judicial interim release hearing, **6:52**
- Search and seizure, to attack, **3:120, 31:673**

**STATUTES**

- See STATUTORY INTERPRETATION

**STATUTORY INTERPRETATION**

- Amendments, **33:96, 33:100**
- “And,” meaning of, **33:57**
- “Any,” meaning of, **33:58**
- Common names, **33:94**
- Corporations, words deemed to include, **33:87**
- Crown, demise of, **33:110**
- Declaratory legislation, retrospective application, **33:107**
- Documentary evidence, provision for, **33:80**
- Errors, correction of obvious, **33:114**
- Estoppel by interpretation, **33:54**
- Evidence, creation of new rules of, **33:108**
- Extrinsic aids to, **33:113**
- Forms, **33:86**
- Gender, **33:87**
- General rules, **33:1**
  - ambiguity rule, **33:7**
  - common law context of statutory interpretation, **33:8**
  - contextual method, **33:2**
  - exception to, **33:48**
  - “exhaustive statutory code,” meaning of, **33:9**

## STATUTORY INTERPRETATION

### —Cont'd

General rules, **33:1**—Cont'd  
golden rule, **33:4**  
grammatical method, **33:2**  
literal meaning, departure from, **33:4**  
literal method, **33:2**  
meaning and effect of provision, **33:1**  
mischief rule, **33:5**  
ordinary meaning rule, **33:3**  
purposive rule, **33:6**  
teleological method, **33:6**  
Governor in Council, orders-in-council and regulations, **33:118.50**  
Grammatical meanings, corresponding, **33:86**  
Guidelines, **33:119**  
“Includes,” meaning of, **33:60**  
Incorporation by reference, **33:111**  
Indictable offences, **33:90**  
“Individual,” meaning of, **33:55**  
Judicial change in law, **33:102**  
Language rules, **33:46**  
acting legally, **33:52**  
“and” or “or,” **33:57**  
associated words, **33:47**  
class words, **33:46**  
deeming provision, purpose of, **33:62**  
dictionaries, use of, **33:64**  
ejusdem generis, **33:46**  
expressio unius est exclusio alterius, **33:48**  
failure to mention, **33:48**  
in bonam partem, **33:52**  
“includes,” **33:60**  
“in respect of,” **33:61**  
mutatis mutandis, **33:54**  
noscitur a sociis, **33:47**  
punctuation, **33:63**  
relates to, **33:61.50**  
rule of last antecedent, **33:49**  
“Means,” meaning of, **33:60**  
Minister’s representatives, words directing, **33:79**  
Number, **33:88**  
“Or,” meaning of, **33:57**  
“Person,” meaning of, **33:93**  
Powers, statutory  
ancillary powers of functionary, **33:84**  
requirement of, **33:83**

## STATUTORY INTERPRETATION

### —Cont'd

Powers, statutory—Cont'd  
temporal powers of functionary, **33:85**  
Power to enter dwelling house to carry out arrest, **33:91**  
Primary legislation, **33:115**  
Procedural vs. substantive amendments, **33:103**  
Prospectivity, **33:100, 33:101, 33:105**  
Public officers and representatives, powers of, **33:79**  
Re-enactments, **33:95**  
Regulations, challenging, **33:117**  
Repeal  
generally, **33:96**  
implication of, **33:99**  
prior to charge, conviction or sentencing, **33:97**  
substitution, and, **33:98**  
Retroactivity, **3:98, 33:30, 33:101**  
Retrospectivity  
declaratory legislation, **33:107**  
described, **33:100, 33:101**  
presumption against, **33:104, 33:106**  
Revised statutes, interpretation of, **33:112**  
Rights and remedies, creation of new, **33:109**  
Singular and plural, **33:88**  
“So,” meaning of, **33:59**  
Sovereign, demise of, **33:110**  
Special rules, **33:10**  
aboriginals, treaties and statutes re, **33:21**  
absurd results, presumption against, **33:27**  
administrative agencies, **33:23**  
administrative law principles, presumption of adherence to, **33:36**  
bilingual versions both official, **33:43**  
canons of legislative interpretation, **33:10**  
Charter values in statutory interpretation, **33:19**  
commercial documents (contracts), **33:24**  
consistency in meaning of same words, **33:14**  
constitutional documents read generously, presumption, **33:42**

## STATUTORY INTERPRETATION

### —Cont'd

- Special rules, **33:10**—Cont'd
  - constitutional validity, presumption of, **33:43**
  - correct application of legal principles, presumption re, **33:43.50**
  - court jurisdiction, presumption against ousting, **33:40**
  - cross-referencing criminal statutory provisions, **33:16**
  - electoral legislation, presumption of enfranchising, **33:39**
  - extraterritoriality, presumption against, **33:39**
  - generalia specialibus non derogant, **33:51**
  - harmonization, principle of, **33:25**
  - human rights legislation, **33:22**
  - inconsistent statutes, presumption against, **33:26**
  - international custom, presumption against ousting, **33:41**
  - judicial remedies, presumption of retroactivity, **33:30**
  - mens rea, presumption re, **33:30**
  - non-interference with rights, presumption of, **33:28**
  - penal laws, strict construction of, **33:17**
  - principle of effectiveness, **33:36**
  - redundancy, presumption against statutory, **33:33**
  - statutory consistency and coherence, **33:32**
  - statutory exception to common law principle, **33:13**
  - statutory terms have same meaning as legal terms, presumption, **33:31**
  - substantial alteration of law, presumption against, **33:37**
  - surplusage, presumption against, **33:36**
  - tautology, presumption against, **33:35**
  - taxing statutes, construction of, **33:18**
  - technical meaning, **33:11**
  - treaties, interpretation of, **33:20**
  - violation of international treaty, etc., presumption against, **33:41**
- Statutory instruments, **33:118**
- Statutory rules of interpretation, **33:65**
  - commencement or repeal of Act, **33:66**

## STATUTORY INTERPRETATION

### —Cont'd

- Statutory rules of interpretation, **33:65**
  - Cont'd
  - common law and civil law as “equally authoritative,” **33:69**
  - Crown not generally bound by enactments, **33:77**
  - federal Act/Regulation, territorial operation of, **33:68**
  - fraud on Act, **33:76**
  - headings of Act, **33:74**
  - imperative construction (“shall” and “may”), **33:56, 33:72**
  - Interpretation Act
    - application of, **33:65**
    - general definitions in, **33:92**
    - judicial notice of proclamation/regulation, **33:78**
    - marginal notes of Act, **33:74**
    - permissive construction, **33:72**
    - preamble of Act, **33:74**
    - present tense of law, **33:71**
    - private Acts, applicability of, **33:70**
    - regulations, meaning of words in, **33:75, 33:116**
    - remedial enactments, **33:73**
    - repeal of enactments, **33:67**
    - title of Act, **33:74**
  - Subordinate legislation, **33:116**
  - Subordinate legislation vs. administrative decisions, **33:117.50**
  - Summary conviction offences, **33:90**
  - Time
    - attainment of age, re, **33:82**
    - computation of, **33:81**
- STATUTORY POWERS**
  - Person discharging, **31:136**
  - Prerogative vs., **12:20**
  - Search and seizure and, **3:2**
- STAY OF PROCEEDINGS**
  - Abuse of process
    - see ABUSE OF PROCESS
  - Appeal
    - acquittal, stay of, **23:106**
    - court power, **23:103, 23:104, 23:247**
    - stay as circumventing, **12:120**
  - Availability, **12:93**
  - Charter remedy, as, **31:1441, 31:1477, 31:1479, 31:1495**

**STAY OF PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

- Constitutional basis of, **12:99**
- Crown prerogative, **12:100**
- Delay caused by Crown's, **31:998**
- Double jeopardy and, **31:1157**
- Effect of, **12:96**
- Exceptional remedy, as, **31:1447**
- Fundamental justice, **31:559**
- General authority re, **12:95**
- No jeopardy on, **12:108**
- Nolle prosequi, **12:98**
- Non-disclosure, for, **31:565**
- Preliminary inquiry, **31:1441**
- Prior to judgment, **12:103**
- Private prosecution
  - not contrary to Charter, **12:95**
- Recognizance, terminates, **12:97**
- Recommencement, notice of
  - form of, **12:104**
  - notice to accused, **12:105**
- Restitution/forfeiture order, **23:105**
- Review of, **12:101**
- Supreme Court of Canada, in, **23:248**
- Timing of, **12:107**
- Trial within reasonable time, **31:1012**
- Withdrawal of charges and, **12:106**

**STRICT LIABILITY**

- Absolute and strict liability offences, **19:33**
- Due diligence, and, **31:1056**
- Mistake of fact and, **21:214**

**SUBORDINATE LEGISLATION**

- Generally, **21:257, 31:109, 33:116**

**SUBPOENA**

- See JURISDICTION — Compelling attendance of witness

**SUICIDE**

- Generally, **16:421, 27:41, 27:56, 31:467**

**SUMMARY CONVICTION APPEALS**

- 1969-76 (de novo proceeding), **24:2**
- Acquittal/conviction, appeal re, **24:5**
- Appeal on transcript/agreed statement of facts, **24:40**
  - agreed statement of facts, **24:45**
  - Attorney General, rights of, **24:52**
  - Code provision re, **24:40**
  - costs, order re, **24:57**
  - court hearing, **24:41**

**SUMMARY CONVICTION APPEALS**

**—Cont'd**

- Appeal on transcript/agreed statement of facts, **24:40—Cont'd**
  - final order, **24:43**
  - forms of appeal, **24:44**
  - grounds of appeal, **24:42**
  - interlocutory order, from, **24:48**
  - mandamus, availability of, **24:50**
  - parties, **24:53**
  - power of court
    - generally, **24:56**
    - curative provision, application of, **24:55**
    - questions of law, **24:54**
  - remission to trial court re amendment, **24:58**
  - rules of court, **24:51**
  - sentence, against, **24:49**
  - time to appeal, **24:46**
  - transcript, **24:45**
- Combined indictable and summary conviction appeals, **23:25, 24:60**
- Costs, **24:30**
- Costs against Crown, **24:31, 24:35**
- De novo proceeding, **24:4**
- Dismissal for non-compliance, **24:22**
- Extension of time
  - ex parte, **24:19**
  - notice of appeal, re filing of, **24:18**
- Final judgment prerequisite, **24:8**
- Form of, **24:4**
- Fresh evidence, **24:29**
- Grounds of appeal
  - generally, **24:12**
  - factual error, **24:26**
  - late objection, **24:15**
- Included offence
  - conviction on, **24:37**
  - substituted verdict on, **24:38**
- Inferior court bound by order, **24:39**
- Interlocutory appeals not available, **24:9**
- Notice of abandonment, rescinding, **24:10**
- One appeal only, **24:11**
- Powers of court, **24:25, 24:36**
- Pre-1969, **24:1**
- Private informant, by, **24:16**
- Probation breach during appeal, **24:24**
- Provincial court of appeal, appeal to
  - conditions for, **24:59**

## SUMMARY CONVICTION APPEALS

### —Cont'd

- Provincial court of appeal, appeal to
  - Cont'd
    - grant of leave, no review of, **24:62**
    - important question of law, **24:65**
    - informant's appeal, **24:70**
    - powers of court, **24:68**
    - review of refusal, **24:61**
    - route of appeal, **24:66**
    - sentence appeal, **24:67**
    - summary conviction appeal court,
      - from, **24:64, 24:66**
    - Supreme Court of Canada, subsequent appeal to, **24:71**
    - unreasonable verdict finding, **24:64**
  - Reasons for judgment
    - facts not mentioned in, **24:14**
    - respondent not bound by, **24:13**
  - Release before appeal, **24:20**
  - Representation by agents, **24:17**
  - Sentence
    - appeal against, **24:6, 24:27**
    - appeal before, **24:7**
    - appeal re, **24:5**
    - imposed by appeal court, **24:28**
  - Summary Conviction Appeal Court, constitution of, **24:3**
  - Suspension of order, **24:23**
  - Undertaking/recognition of prosecutor, **24:21**

## SUMMARY CONVICTION OFFENCES

- Appearance by agents, **1:161**
- Autrefois acquit and convict
  - see AUTREFOIS ACQUIT AND CONVICT
- Committal for trial, **13:67**
- Described, **7:53**
- Included offence, as, **1:45**
- Insufficient charge, **9:228**
- Intervention, **12:56**
- Joinder at common law, **9:289**
- Jurisdiction over person, **1:29**
- Maximum sentence, **18:152**
- No re-election, **8:51**
- Private prosecution, **12:52, 12:61**
- Proceeding in absence of defendant, **1:163**
- Statutory interpretation, **33:90**
- Sufficiency of pleadings, **9:125**

## SUMMARY CONVICTION OFFENCES

### —Cont'd

- Summary conviction court, **7:15**
- Territorial jurisdiction of court, **1:86**
- Time limitation on jurisdiction, **1:35, 1:45**
- Verdicts re included offences, **16:309**
  - see also VERDICTS
- Waiver of arraignment, **14:8**

## SUMMARY JUDGMENT

- Generally, **31:541**

## SUMMONS

- Affect of on jurisdiction
  - see JURISDICTION
- Information re specific offence, **31:965**
- Irregularity of, **1:192**
- Service of, **31:886**

## SUPREME COURT OF CANADA

### APPEALS

- By accused, as of right, **23:250**
- By Crown, as of right, **23:251**
- Case on appeal, **23:263**
- Consent judgments, **23:284**
- Constitutional questions, **23:258**
- Counsel, power to appoint, **23:266**
- Court of appeal findings of fact, **23:278**
- Discharges, appeals of, **23:157**
- Discretionary order, appeal from, **23:265**
- Dismissal for want of prosecution, **23:286**
- Dissent
  - “all aspects of question,” consideration of, **23:277**
  - appeal based on, **23:276**
- In camera hearings, **23:275**
- Indictable appeals, restrictions re, **23:249**
- Interlocutory orders, **23:268**
- Interventions
  - application for leave by intervenor, **23:255**
  - justification for, **23:256**
- Leave appeals
  - application for, **23:254**
  - provincial appellate court, leave by, **23:267**
  - types of, **23:253**
  - written and oral, **23:271**
- Leave applications
  - extending time for, **23:273**
  - leave granted on restricted grounds, **23:274**



## INDEX

### SUPREME COURT OF CANADA

#### APPEALS—Cont'd

- Leave applications—Cont'd
  - reconsideration of, **23:287**
  - time for, **23:270**
- Materials to be referred to by counsel, **23:246**
- Notice of appeal
  - service and filing, **23:269**
- Powers of court
  - generally, **23:281**
  - new trial order, re-election where, **23:284**
  - no substantial miscarriage proviso, re, **23:282**
  - remand matter to court below, **23:283**
- References, **23:297**
- References, discretion on, **23:289**
- Rehearing of appeal, **23:288**
- Restrictions on availability, **23:264**
- Section 40 appeals
  - generally, **23:259**
  - considerations re, **23:261**
  - no leave at provincial level, **23:260**
- Stay of order/judgment pending appeal, **23:247**
- Stay of proceeding pending appeal, **23:252**
- Stay pending application/appeal, **23:248**
- Time to appeal
  - non-indictable appeals, **23:272**
- Whole record, consideration of
  - for appellant, **23:280**
  - for respondent, **23:279**

### SURVEILLANCE

- Electronic
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Search and seizure, unreasonable

### THEFT

- Admission of, **16:445**
- Duplicity/multiplicity and, **9:96**
- Possession and, **16:307**

### THREATS

- See COMPULSION, DEFENCE OF; DURESS, DEFENCE OF

### TIME

- See LIMITATIONS

### TORTS

- Constitutional, **31:1490**

### TREATMENT

- Compulsory, **31:642**
- Pending insanity disposition, **22:122**
- Sentencing and, **18:135**

### TRIALS

- Accused
  - absconding, **16:168**
  - as non-compellable witness
    - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS — Offence, person charged with
  - character evidence
    - see also CHARACTER EVIDENCE
  - accused's background, **16:136**
  - bad, **16:134**
  - good, **16:135, 16:141**
  - denial of opportunity to call defence, **16:492**
  - order of testimony
    - as defence witness, **16:166**
    - multiple accused, **16:167**
  - presence in court (indictable offence), **16:51.20**
  - right to be present and have Crown disclosure, **16:74**
  - right to make submissions, **16:480**
  - unrepresented at trial, **16:29**

#### Admissions

- by Crown, **16:164**
- error of law, re, **16:165**
- formal, **16:161**
- mixed fact and law, of, **16:163**

#### Agreed statement of facts, **16:162**

#### Burden of proof on Crown, **16:77**

#### Certificates

- defects in, **16:503**

#### Commencement

- generally, **16:80**
- rulings re evidence, **18:81**

#### Conduct of, **16:75**

#### Control of proceedings, power re, **16:82**

#### Convictions

- denial of argument by accused, on, **16:490**
- denial of opportunity to call defence, on, **16:492**

#### Corroboration requirements, **16:684, 16:685**

**TRIALS—Cont'd**

Courtroom security, **16:36**  
 Cross-examination  
     accused, of  
         alibi witnesses, re, **16:396**  
         bad character, on, **16:134**  
         co-accused, by, **16:124**  
         criminal record, on, **16:122.50**  
         generally, **16:123**  
         good character, **16:135**  
         improper, **16:121**  
         previous testimony on voir dire, **16:131**  
         proper, **16:122**  
         refusal, **16:125**  
         related matters, on, **16:123**  
     accused's failure to make statement, **16:129**  
     accused's statement, re, **16:130**  
     adverse finding in prior trials, on, **16:128**  
     co-accused, by, **16:110, 16:116**  
     collateral matter rule, **16:152**  
     complainant/witness under 18, of, **16:110**  
     demeanour and, **16:118**  
     described, **16:109**  
     failure, re, **16:113**  
     favourable witness, of, **16:116**  
     full answer and defence, re, **16:117**  
     harassing/prolix, **16:191**  
     material evidence, failure re, **16:127**  
     outstanding charges, **16:119**  
     own witness, of  
         consultation after start of cross-examination, **16:102**  
         prior inconsistent statement, on  
             adverse witness, **16:97, 16:103**  
             hostile witness, **16:96**  
             s. 9(2) C.E.A. application, **16:99**  
             without proof that witness is adverse, **16:98, 16:101**  
         three types of, **16:100**  
     prior convictions, on, **16:120**  
     prior inconsistent statements, on  
         procedure, **16:132**  
         recalling witness by trial judge, **16:133**  
     proper limits of, **16:114**  
     purpose of, **16:108**

**TRIALS—Cont'd**

Cross-examination—Cont'd  
     unprovable allegations, **16:119**  
     veracity, re, **16:115**  
 Crown  
     denial of argument by, **16:491**  
     Dismissal for want of prosecution, **16:81.50**  
     Dismissal of application summarily, **16:84.50**  
 Evidence  
     see also EVIDENCE  
     accused's silence on arrest, re, **16:87**  
     admissibility  
         see criminal evidentiary rules;  
         exclusionary rules  
     amendments re admissibility, **16:195**  
     character, of  
         accused  
             see Accused  
         victim, **16:139**  
         witnesses, **16:137**  
     collateral matter rule  
         contradiction on, **16:152**  
         exceptions, **16:153**  
     continuation of trial until completion of, **16:493**  
     criminal evidentiary rules  
         admissibility, **16:510**  
         discretion to exclude, **16:510**  
         first-hand knowledge requirement, **16:514**  
         legal and factual relevance, **16:510**  
         multiple admissibility, doctrine of, **16:522**  
         ownership and value of property, **16:516**  
         purpose of, **16:513**  
         search for truth, **16:513**  
     death of witness during cross-examination, **16:235**  
     documents  
         common law/statutory proof of, **16:505**  
         electronic, **16:525**  
         name similarity, **16:502**  
         proof of facts referred to in, **16:496**  
         service of  
             proof of, **16:499**  
             reasonable notice, **16:497, 16:498**

**TRIALS—Cont'd**

Evidence—Cont'd

exclusionary rules

bad character evidence, **16:517, 16:523**

Charter rule, nature of, **31:1521.50**

discretion re relevant evidence, **16:519**

hearsay evidence, **16:517**

opinions by non-experts, **16:517**

self-serving evidence, **16:517**

trial judge as evidentiary gatekeeper, **16:518**

exhibits

see Exhibits

facts vs., **16:520**

failure to call, adverse inference from, **16:534.50**

false and fabricated evidence, **16:521.50**

findings at prior criminal/civil trial, admissibility, **16:88**

foreign jurisdiction, arising in, **16:524**

inferences from, reasonable, **16:190**

lately discovered, **16:156**

lex fori, **16:517**

notice re admissibility, **16:500**

objection to admissibility, timing of, **16:521**

opening door to issue, **16:154**

out-of-court evidence, adoption of, **16:180**

power to elicit, **16:86**

preliminary inquiry “information,” **16:228**

principles underlying rules, re, **16:511**

prior verdict, admissibility, **16:88**

privilege

see PRIVILEGE

proposed evidence, admissibility hearing, **16:512**

provincial laws of, **16:506**

provisional rulings re admissibility, **16:523**

rebuttal

see Rebuttal

relevance requirement, **16:508**

sexual abuse syndrome, re, **16:138**

videotaped confession/demonstration, **16:184**

**TRIALS—Cont'd**

Examination-in-chief

generally, **16:95**

Exhibits

audiotapes as, **16:178**

authentication of, **16:170**

continuity of, **16:173**

experiment/re-enactment, evidence of, **16:186**

in-court demonstrations, **16:187**

inherent jurisdiction over, **16:175**

photographs as, **16:177**

release of for testing, **16:176**

secondary evidence of, **16:174**

statements of witnesses, **16:171**

transcripts, **16:171**

videotaped confession/demonstration, **16:184**

videotapes as, **16:179**

Expert witness

in-court demonstration by, **16:187**

Factual findings, **16:79**

Formal admissions, **16:161**

Forms

both languages, **16:509**

variations of, **16:508**

Issues

curative admissibility, doctrine of, **16:690**

leading evidence on, **16:680**

Judge

see also JUDGES

functus officio, as

clerical amendments, **16:484**

described, **16:482**

prior to sentence, **16:483**

preliminary inquiry transcript, reading, **16:486**

pre-trial judge as trial judge, **16:14**

unable to act, **16:481.50**

Judgment, **16:481**

Judicial notice

see also JUDICIAL NOTICE

of facts, **16:681**

of laws, **16:682**

Judicial orders, **16:480**

Jury trial

see JURY TRIAL

Management of trial, **16:83**

**TRIALS—Cont'd**

Means to commit offence, proof of, **16:689**

Mixed, **16:1**

- application of evidence to another trial, **16:3**
- disposal of charges
  - former rule, **16:6**
  - present practice, **16:7**
- multiple accused, **16:5**
- multiple informations
  - fitness hearing on, **16:4**
- rule re, **16:1**
- separate informations, **16:1**

Motive, **16:687**

Names, similarity in, **16:502**

New trial, commencement of, **16:495**

Notice
 

- see also NOTICE
- evidence for preliminary inquiry, re, **16:500**
- proof of service of, **16:499**
- reasonableness requirement, **16:498**
- validity for new proceedings, **16:501**

Objection at trial, failure re, **16:194**

Onus of proof, **16:680**

Opportunity, necessity to prove exclusive, **16:688**

Party presentation principle, **16:71**

Personal attendance of court participant, **16:51**

Preliminary matters, **16:21**

- accused
  - attendance of, **16:36, 16:47, 16:49**
  - audience before court, right of, **16:23**
  - exclusion of
    - generally, **16:47**
    - vital interests of accused, **16:48**
  - full answer and defence, right to, **16:42**
  - remanded to jail, **16:50**
  - right to represent self, **16:24**
  - seating in prisoner's dock, **16:38**
- adjournments
  - at jail, **16:47**
  - retaining counsel, re, **16:22**
  - trial judge's discretion re, **16:33**
  - unavailable witness, re, **16:34**
- agents in summary conviction trials, **16:26**

**TRIALS—Cont'd**

Preliminary matters, **16:21**—Cont'd

- amicus curia, court's discretion to appoint, **16:25**
- audioconference/videoconference participation
  - accused, **16:51.50, 16:57**
  - judge, **16:59**
  - participant, **16:53.50, 16:58**
- counsel
  - designation of counsel of record, **16:21**
  - discharge and withdrawal of, **16:30**
  - right to, **16:22**
  - trial without defence counsel, **16:28**
  - witness, as, **16:31**
- evidence
  - Canadian witnesses in foreign jurisdictions, **16:54**
  - transcript of, **16:59**
  - videotaped (s. 715.1), **16:52, 16:53**
- exclusion of public
  - generally, **16:46, 16:61**
  - young person, **16:62**
- in camera hearings, **16:61**
- language of trial, **16:69**
- pre-trial motions, **16:69**
- testimony, behind screen/outside courtroom, **16:55**
- victim's rights, **16:32**
- video and audio evidence given during trial, **16:52**
- viewing by jury
  - direction for, **16:66**
  - purpose of, **16:67**
- witnesses
  - communication with counsel, **16:60**
  - cross-examination of witness/complainant under 18, **16:110**
  - duty to testify, **16:35**
  - exclusion of, **16:50**
  - forms of evidence, **16:92**
  - John Doe, **16:64**
  - non-disclosure of identity, **16:45**
  - security of, order, **16:43**
  - support person, **16:63**
  - testimony behind screen/outside courtroom, **16:55**
  - Witness Protection Program, **16:65**

## TRIALS—Cont'd

- Presumptions
  - discussed, **16:691**
  - “evidence to the contrary,” meaning of, **16:692**
  - mandatory, **16:691**
  - permissive, **16:691**
  - rebuttable, **16:691**
  - statutory, **16:692**
- Pre-trial conference, **16:8**
  - accused later unrepresented, **16:29**
  - case management vs., **16:15**
  - effect of, **16:12**
  - judge’s notes, immunity for, **16:13**
  - jury trial, **16:8**
  - non-jury trial, **16:9**
  - pre-trial judge as trial judge, **16:14**
  - purpose of, **16:11**
  - types of conferences, **16:10**
- Prior conviction
  - cross-examination re, **16:120**
  - direction to jury re, **16:126**
  - examination-in-chief re, **16:126**
  - subsequent civil proceedings, use in, **12:139**
- Procedure, summary of, **16:70**
- Purpose of, **16:72**
- Reasons for judgment
  - changes in transcript to, **16:488**
  - use of to interpret formal order, **16:485**
- Rebuttal
  - contradiction on collateral matter rule, **16:152**
  - defence, of, **16:146**
  - evidence, **16:145**
  - good character evidence, of, **16:147**
  - laying new basis of liability, **16:148**
  - recent fabrication allegation, **16:149**
  - splitting case, **16:151**
  - surrebuttal by accused, **16:155**
- Recent fabrication, doctrine of
  - discussed, **16:150**
  - rebutting, **16:149**
- Re-examination
  - explanation of inconsistent statements, **16:143**
  - questions permitted on, **16:142**
  - reply evidence, vs., **16:144**
- Reopening case
  - accused’s defence, **16:158**

## TRIALS—Cont'd

- Reopening case—Cont’d
  - acquittal, **16:159**
  - judge’s discretion re, **16:157**
- Reply evidence, **16:145**
- Reservation on applications, **16:84**
- Right to fair trial, **16:73**
  - inherently prejudicial practices and, **16:40**
- Rules of court, **16:505**
- Rulings
  - prior, **16:89, 16:90**
  - prospective, **16:91**
- Speedy trial
  - see ELECTION
- Standards of proof, **16:680**
- Submissions, interference with, **16:489**
- Termination of trial, **16:494**
- Time, within reasonable
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
  - Offence, person charged with
- Victim
  - evidence of bad character, **16:139**
  - sexual abuse syndrome evidence, **16:138**
- Waiver
  - statutory requirements, of, **16:504**
- Within reasonable time
  - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
  - Offence, person charged with
- Witnesses
  - see also Preliminary matters
  - accused as
    - competence, **16:532**
    - failure to testify, **16:534**
    - non-compellability
      - see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —
      - Offence, person charged with
    - unsworn dock statement, **16:533**
  - adverse, **16:97**
  - calling by judge, **16:193**
  - calling prior, **16:93**
  - character evidence, **16:137, 16:140, 16:645**
  - compellability
    - judge, **16:539**
    - parliamentary immunity, **16:541**
    - sovereign, **16:542**

## TRIALS—Cont'd

### Witnesses—Cont'd

- compellability—Cont'd
  - spouse
    - privileged communications, **16:537**
  - statutory tribunals and commissioners, **16:540**
- competency
  - accused, of, **16:532, 16:533**
  - admissibility and weight of testimony, **16:526**
  - by taking oath or affirmation, **16:528**
  - child witness, **16:531**
  - compellability, vs., **16:527**
  - judge, **16:539**
  - mentally incompetent, **16:529**
  - spousal witness
    - competence and compellability, **16:535**
    - Crown witness, as, **16:536**
    - to testify or take oath, **16:528**
- credibility
  - assessment by trier of fact, **16:188**
  - pre-determination of, **16:486**
  - stereotypical reasoning, **16:189**
- cross-examination of
  - see Cross-examination
- Crown recall of own witness, **16:107**
- diplomatic immunity, **16:542**
- expert
  - see Expert witness
- forms of evidence, **16:92**
- hostile, **16:96**
- order of
  - multiple accused, **16:167**
  - trial judge direction re, **16:166**
- out-of-court evidence, adoption of, **16:180**
- past memory recorded, **16:183**
- present memory revival, **16:181**
  - memory aid, **16:181**
  - production of documents used, **16:182**
- prior consistent statements, **16:106**
- prior inconsistent statement of
  - accused, of, **16:105**
  - cross-examination on
    - see Cross-examination
  - explanation for, **16:104**

## TRIALS—Cont'd

### Witnesses—Cont'd

- prior inconsistent statement of—Cont'd
  - judge's satisfaction, **16:103**
- own witness
  - see Cross-examination
- problematic, reliability caution from judge, **16:686**
- protection of from harassment/prolixity, **16:191**
- questioning/interventions by judge, **16:192**
- spouse as
  - see compellability; competency
  - vouching for reliability of, **16:95**

## UNLAWFUL ACT

See MANSLAUGHTER — Unlawful act

## VAGUENESS

- Administrative bodies, re, **31:182**
- Doctrine of, **31:42**
- Fundamental justice and, **31:508**
- Tolerable certainty, **31:184**
- Understandable and ascertainable standards, **31:183**

## VENUE

- Change of, **2:8**
  - appeal of refusal, **2:31**
- application for
  - chambers hearing on interlocutory basis, **2:27**
  - during trial, **2:26**
  - ethnic/racial group, avoidance of exclusion, **2:11**
  - mechanics of, **2:3**
  - order not appealable, **2:28**
  - renewal of, **2:24**
  - successive, **2:25**
- community survey, **2:10**
- examples where venue changed, **2:16**
- factors for or against, **2:15**
- impossibility of full and impartial trial, **2:8**
- inconvenience, **2:14**
- language of trial, **2:20**
- partiality or prejudice, **2:9**
- payment of costs to accused, **2:22**
- potential for prejudice, **2:19**
- prejudice, mere possibility of, **2:17**
- probability of bias, **2:18**



## INDEX

### VENUE—Cont'd

- Change of, **2:8**—Cont'd
  - public costs, **2:13**
  - publicity, extensive, **2:12**
  - return to original venue, **2:23**
  - systemic delay, **2:21**
  - traversal to next sittings, **2:30**
  - within province only, **2:29**
- Jurisdiction vs., **2:1**
- Place of trial, **2:4**
- Power to order change of, **2:6**
- Publication ban on application for change, **2:7**
- Venue of trial, **2:2**

### VERDICTS

- Alternative verdicts on separate counts (Kienapple), **16:271**
- Appeal of directed verdict, **16:267**
- Attempt charged, full offence proved, **16:273**
- Completion of importing drugs, **16:274**
- Conspiracy conviction, re
  - see CONSPIRACY
- Dangerous offender, **16:308**
- Deliberation delay, **31:999**
- Denial of right to make submissions before verdict, **16:269**
- Different trials, at, **16:276**
- Differing verdicts between offenders, **12:135**
- Directed, **16:267, 19:60, 23:195**
- Evidence supporting, **23:179**
- Full offence charged, attempt proved, **16:272**
- Included offences
  - amendment to enlarge count re, **16:301**
  - amount of money, etc.
    - greater, **16:316**
    - lesser, **16:315**
  - attempt charge, **16:318**
  - attempted murder and second degree murder, **16:305**
  - bodily harm, unlawfully causing, **16:314**
  - broad approach, **16:286**
  - common law, at, **16:278**
  - conspiracies, **16:319**
  - criminal negligence and dangerous driving, **16:306**

### VERDICTS—Cont'd

- Included offences—Cont'd
  - Crown option offence deemed indictable conviction, **16:311**
  - described in charge, **16:321**
  - described in enactment, **16:286, 16:320**
  - different modes of greater offence, **16:294**
  - disclosure by evidence requirement, **16:299**
  - distinguishing features of, **16:279**
  - divisibility of count, **16:277**
  - driving offences
    - actual driving, **16:313**
    - care and control, **16:312**
    - criminal negligence, **16:306**
  - duty to consider, **16:297**
  - duty to put lesser offence to jury, **16:281**
  - equal offence, as, **16:292**
  - examples
    - offences including lesser offences, **16:323**
    - offences not including lesser offences, **16:324**
  - failure to put, **16:298**
  - fairness in relying on, **16:280**
  - in offence as charged, **16:285**
  - instruction of jury re, **16:300**
  - ladder effect of, **16:288**
  - lesser offence
    - described, **16:290**
    - revealed on reading indictment or Code, **16:291**
  - modes of inclusion, **16:283**
  - murder and manslaughter, **16:303, 16:304**
  - no duty to consider if not viable issue, **16:296**
  - no foreign elements, **16:287**
  - not duplicitous, **16:322**
  - partial verdict, **16:293**
  - same time period, **16:302**
  - same transaction, **16:289, 16:302**
  - summary conviction offences
    - availability re, **16:309**
    - Crown option offence, **16:311**
    - prescription of, **16:310**
  - theft and possession, **16:307**
  - “words of description,” **16:284**

## **VERDICTS—Cont'd**

Inconsistent  
     application, **16:327**  
     at same trial, **16:325**  
     conspiracy  
         and substantive verdicts, **16:329**  
         need for two convictions re, **16:334**  
     definition, **16:327**  
     inconsistency between accused, **16:333**  
     inseverability of evidence between  
         courts, **16:332**  
     onus on appellant, **16:328**  
     quashing not compulsory, **16:331**  
   Insanity, **14:96, 16:270, 17:102, 18:257,**  
     **22:30, 23:31, 23:229**  
     see also INSANITY — Disposition  
         hearing  
   Jury verdicts  
     see JURY TRIAL — Jury verdicts  
   Long-term offenders, **16:308, 18:395,**  
     **18:396**  
   Not criminally responsible, consent to,  
     **14:29**  
   Partial, **16:297**  
   Possible, **16:268**  
   Principal and secondary offenders, **16:275**  
   Provocation finding, on, **27:180**  
   Quashing of, effect of, **23:175**  
   Substituted verdict on appeal  
     see APPEALS  
   Unreasonable, **23:177, 24:64**

## **VICARIOUS LIABILITY**

Contempt of court, for  
     see CONTEMPT OF COURT  
   Fundamental justice and, **31:541**  
   Primary liability, vs., **15:3**

## **VICTIMS**

See also TRIALS  
   Character evidence  
     see Character evidence  
   Child, **18:46**  
   Compulsion to testify, **31:480**  
   Contributory negligence by, **28:22**  
   Death of after guilty plea, **14:110**  
   Homicide and  
     see HOMICIDE, CULPABLE  
   Party, not capable of being, **15:10**  
   Prior conduct against, **16:630**  
   Prostitute as, **18:45**

## **VICTIMS—Cont'd**

Self-defence, defence of  
     disposition of victim, **21:184**  
     previous attacks by victim, **21:181**  
   Sentencing considerations  
     see SENTENCING  
   Unlawful conduct by, **28:23**  
   Victim fine surcharge, **18:216**  
   Victim impact statement, **18:233**

## **VIDEOCONFERENCE/AUDIOCONFERENCE**

Accused's appearance by, **16:51.50**  
   Trial participant's appearance by,  
     **16:53.50**

## **VIDEOTAPE**

Generally, **16:52, 16:53, 16:179, 16:382,**  
     **31:588**

## **VOIR DIRE**

Automatism, re, **21:32**  
   Cross-examination of accused on voir dire  
     testimony, **16:131**  
   Exclusion of evidence, re, **31:1529**  
   Need for, **17:127**  
   Testimonial self-incrimination, re,  
     **31:1243**  
   Voluntariness of statements, re, **16:606**

## **VOLUNTARINESS**

Confession and, **31:519**  
   Judge's charge re, **17:137**  
   Manslaughter and  
     see MANSLAUGHTER  
   Statements  
     see HEARSAY EVIDENCE — Volun-  
         tary statements  
   Voluntary act  
     see AUTOMATISM

## **VOTE, RIGHT TO**

See CHARTER OF RIGHTS

## **WAIVER**

Appeal, of, **23:112**  
   Arraignment, of, **14:7**  
   Charter right, of, **31:32**  
   Consent and, **31:751**  
   Election rights, **8:2, 8:25**  
   Guilty plea and Charter rights, **14:60**  
   Immunity, of, **31:1248**

**WAIVER—Cont'd**

- Intercepted communications
  - waiver of notice of intention to adduce evidence, **4:156**
- Jurisdiction, re, **1:8, 1:133**
- Jury trial, right to, **7:44, 8:3, 8:26, 31:1128**
- Re-election rights, **8:58, 8:61**
- Right to retain counsel
  - see **CHARTER OF RIGHTS** —
  - Counsel, right to retain — duty to inform
- Solicitor and client privilege, **16:567**
- Statutory compliance, of, **9:50**
- Statutory requirements re trial, **16:504**
- Time periods, of, **31:990**

**WAR CRIMES**

- Generally, **31:526, 31:1143**

**WARRANT**

- See **ARREST; CHARTER OF RIGHTS** —
- Search and seizure, unreasonable;
- SEARCH WARRANT**

**WARRANTLESS SEARCH OR SEIZURE**

- After arrest or on consent, **3:238**
- After or before arrest or on consent, **3:238**
- American exceptions to warrant requirement, **3:261**
- Border searches, **3:258**
- Canadian Border Services Agency search, **3:254**
- Cannabis, **3:252.50**
- Condominium search or seizure, **3:241**
- Consensual search or seizure, **3:240**
- Consent by co-resident (joint tenants/owners), **3:242**
- Discarded/abandoned items, **3:257**
- Exigent circumstances, **3:112, 3:256**
- Frisk search, **3:248**
- Inmate's cell, of, **3:253**
- Open fields doctrine, **3:260, 31:750**
- Plain view doctrine, **3:259**
- Private search, **3:243**
- Protect public peace, **3:251**
- Release of accused but detention of item seized, **3:246**
- Return of items not required for trial, **3:255**
- Search incidental to arrest, **3:244, 31:253**

**WARRANTLESS SEARCH OR**

**SEIZURE—Cont'd**

- Search ordered by another officer, **3:239**
- Security purposes, **3:250**
- Seizure without authorization/consent, **3:237**
- Suspension of search of person, **3:247**
- Urgent situations, **3:256**
- Validity, **3:236**
- Vehicle search, **3:252**

**WEAPONS**

- See also **FIREARMS**
- Charter of Rights
  - mandatory prohibitions, **31:558**
  - registered weapon certificate, **31:1014**
  - warrantless searches for, **31:737**
- Dangerous, **28:26**
- Forfeiture of, **3:202**
- Manslaughter, use of in, **18:141**
- Prohibited, **21:236**

**WIRETAPS**

- Admissibility of evidence, principles re, **4:84**
- Consent, **31:754**
- Consent re admissibility, **31:755**
- Emergency, **31:757**
- Interprovincial authorization, **1:119**
- Third party, used on, **31:1423**

**WITNESSES**

- See also **JURISDICTION** — Compelling attendance of witness; **PERPETUATED EVIDENCE; TRIALS**
- Accomplice as Crown witness, **31:586**
- Accused as non-compellable
  - see **CHARTER OF RIGHTS** —
  - Offence, person charged with
- Character evidence re, **16:137, 16:140, 16:645**
- Compelling attendance of, **1:177**
- Concealing identity of, **31:302**
- Contempt of court and
  - defaulting, **1:198**
  - refusal to be sworn, **29:25**
- Crown's duty to call, **13:112**
- Detention of, **1:202**
- Duty to testify, **16:35**
- Expert, **16:666, 17:80**
  - see also **OPINION EVIDENCE**

**WITNESSES—Cont'd**

- Fundamental justice and  
see CHARTER OF RIGHTS —  
Principles of fundamental justice
- Interfering with, **16:427**
- Mentally disordered, **22:139**
- Preliminary inquiry and  
see PRELIMINARY INQUIRY — Pro-  
cedure
- Self-incrimination, right against, **31:523**

**WRITS**

- Error, of, **23:2**
- Prerogative, **26:13, 26:75, 31:1502**

**WRITS OF ASSISTANCE**

- Charter and, **31:737**
- Common law, at, **3:235**

**YOUNG PERSON**

- See also YOUTH CRIMINAL JUSTICE  
ACT
- Admissions  
see also Statements  
by party to proceedings, **30:203**
- Adult accused, no trial as/with, **30:3**
- Adult sentence  
Crown application for imposition of,  
**30:119**
- dangerous and long-term provisions,  
**30:127**
- election  
mode of trial election, **30:22, 30:120**
- hearing re, **30:122**
- mandatory imposition of, **30:125**
- mandatory imposition of youth  
sentence, **30:126**
- mixed sentences, **30:132**
- parole board, obligation to inform,  
**30:130**
- placement of young person serving,  
**30:129**
- presumption of diminished moral  
blameworthiness, **30:124**
- presumptive offences  
included offences within, **30:121**
- release entitlement, **30:131**
- sentencing principles, application of,  
**30:128**
- test for imposition of, **30:123**
- Adult witness re childhood events, cred-  
ibility, **30:207.50**

**YOUNG PERSON—Cont'd**

- Age of  
proof of, **1:5**  
testimony re, **30:202**
- Appeals, **30:47**
- Appearance before judge or justice, **30:42**
- Assessment  
assessment statement, admissibility,  
**30:201**
- child welfare agency, **30:45**
- medical/psychological, **30:44**
- Attorney General, review of charges by,  
**30:34**
- Child  
credibility of, **30:207**  
unsworn testimony, **30:206**
- Compliance  
failure re sentence/disposition, **30:191**  
wilful non-compliance with various  
requirements, **30:192**
- Counsel, right to, **30:35, 31:886**
- Criminal Code, application to, **30:8**
- Custody and supervision  
see also SENTENCING
- age  
young person attaining 20, **30:144**  
young person 20 or more, **30:140**
- conditional supervision  
conditions of, **30:158**  
recommendation for, **30:149**  
review re suspension, **30:161,**  
**30:162**
- suspension of, **30:159**
- warrant of apprehension issues,  
**30:160**
- conditions of order, **30:155**
- hearing, **30:152**
- levels of youth custody, **30:136**
- procedural safeguards, **30:137**
- purpose of system, **30:134**
- reasons for order of continued custody,  
**30:153**
- reintegration leave, **30:142**
- report for hearing, **30:152**
- review of breach of, **30:156**
- review of level, **30:138, 30:139**
- review of order for continued custody,  
**30:154**
- review of sentence  
annual, **30:145**

**YOUNG PERSON—Cont'd**

- Custody and supervision—Cont'd
  - review of sentence—Cont'd
    - grounds of, **30:146**
    - orders deemed sentences, **30:148**
    - review options, **30:147**
  - separate and apart from adults, **30:135**
  - transfer to adult facility, **30:143**
  - youth worker, designation of, **30:141**
- Default of recognizance, proceedings for, **30:189**
- Definition of, **30:2**
- Detention of
  - before sentencing, **30:39**
  - in custody, **30:43**
  - social measures, not substitute for, **30:38**
  - temporary, designated place of, **30:40**
- Direct indictment, **11:36**
- Discrimination, **31:1357**
- Double jeopardy and, **31:1147**
- Fingerprints and photographs, **5:91**, **30:167**
- Forfeiture of recognizances, applications for, **30:188**
- Judicial measures, **30:33**
- Jurisdiction over, **1:10**
- Jury trial right, **31:1138**, **31:1139**
- Justice of the peace, jurisdiction of over, **30:30**
- Medical and psychological reports, **30:44**
- Parents
  - attendance of, order requiring, **30:37**
  - notice to, **30:36**
- Placement of responsible person, **30:41**
- Plea by, **30:46**
- Pre-charge screening, **30:32**
- Private prosecutions re, **30:33**
- Publication ban re evidence at trial, **30:163**
- Publication ban re name/identity
  - Charter validity, **31:340**
  - offender, **30:164**
  - victim/witness, **30:165**
  - when information may be published, **30:166**
- Records
  - access after time limit expiry, **30:177**
  - access by young person, **30:178**
  - access re adult sentences, **30:171**

**YOUNG PERSON—Cont'd**

- Records—Cont'd
  - access restrictions, **30:172**
  - archivists' custody, **30:180**
  - authorized access, **30:173**
  - court and board, **30:168**
  - court ordered disclosure, **30:181**
  - disclosure and copies, **30:176**
  - disclosure of information in, **30:179**
  - disposition or destruction of, **30:182**
  - government, **30:170**
  - police, **30:169**
  - RCMP, **30:174**
  - statutory authorization requirement, **30:183**
- Release from custody, **30:43**
- Sentence appeals, **25:14**
- Sentences, **30:48**
  - additional youth sentences, **30:93**
  - custodial portion of, **30:57**
  - supervision re, **30:80**
- adult sentence
  - see Adult sentence
- appeals, standard of review, **30:58.50**
- attendance at non-residential program, **30:77**
- coming into force of sentence, **30:89**
- committal
  - place of, **30:103**
  - warrant of, **30:102**
- community service order, **30:73**
- compensation
  - in kind or by personal services, **30:72**
  - order, **30:69**
- complete code of, **30:49**
- conditions
  - reasonable and ancillary, **30:87**
- conference recommendations re, **30:62**
- consecutive sentences, **30:90**
- continuation of youth sentence as adult, **30:92**
- custodial youth sentences, **30:57**
- custody, deduction of time served in, **30:53**
- custody and placement order
  - first degree murder, **30:84**
  - second degree murder, **30:85**
- custody and supervision order
  - attempted murder, etc., **30:81**

**YOUNG PERSON—Cont'd**

Sentences, **30:48**—Cont'd  
custody and supervision order—Cont'd  
deferred, **30:82, 30:83**  
general, **30:80**  
intensive, **30:86**  
commencement of, **30:112**  
communication of terms of,  
**30:111**  
division with delayed custody,  
**30:113**  
limitations re, **30:88**  
custody deemed continuous, **30:99**  
denunciation, **30:58**  
deterrence not sentencing principle,  
**30:54**  
discharge  
absolute, **30:66**  
conditional, **30:67**  
fine  
generally, **30:68**  
means of young person, **30:108**  
victim fine surcharge, **30:107**  
general deterrence not sentencing  
principle, **30:54**  
intensive support and supervision order,  
**30:76**  
intermittent sentence, **30:100**  
interprovincial arrangements, **30:115**  
maximum duration, **30:91**  
offence committed prior to youth  
sentence, **30:98**  
open vs. closed custody, **30:59**  
payment to innocent purchaser, **30:71**  
pre-sentence custody, **30:58**  
pre-sentence report, **30:61**  
principles re, **30:50, 30:52, 30:75**  
probation order  
generally, **30:76**  
communication of terms of, **30:111**  
division with delayed custody,  
**30:113**  
prohibition, seizure or forfeiture order,  
**30:74**  
prohibition order  
generally, **30:74, 30:105**  
review of, **30:106**  
purpose and principles, **30:54**  
purpose of, **30:48**  
range of sanctions, **30:63**

**YOUNG PERSON—Cont'd**

Sentences, **30:48**—Cont'd  
reasons for sentence, **30:101**  
recommendations, reports, etc.,  
considerations of, **30:63**  
remand of supervised offender, **30:97**  
reprimand, **30:65**  
restitution order, **30:70**  
termination of youth sentence, effect of  
re cross-examination, **30:118**  
transfer of youth sentence, **30:114**  
transitional provisions re, **30:214**  
victim fine surcharge, **30:107**  
violent offences, **30:78, 30:79**  
work program, **30:109**  
Statements  
assessment statement, admissibility,  
**30:201**  
preconditions to admissibility of,  
**30:199**  
voluntariness requirement, **30:200**  
Transfer of charges, **30:187**

**YOUTH CRIMINAL JUSTICE ACT**

See also Young person  
Agreements with provinces re costs,  
**30:212**  
Charter validity, **30:1**  
Classification of offences under, **30:9**  
serious offences, **30:11**  
serious violent offences, **30:10**  
violent offences, **30:12**  
Community-based programs, **30:213**  
Criminal Code and, **30:8**  
mental disorder provisions of CC,  
**30:195**  
specific application of CC, **30:194**  
Discrimination, **31:1300**  
Extrajudicial measures  
adequacy of, **30:16**  
Crown cautions, **30:19**  
objects of, **30:15**  
police cautions, **30:18**  
principles of, **30:14**  
warnings, cautions and referrals, **30:17**  
Extrajudicial sanctions, **30:20**  
Federal offences, restriction to, **30:7**  
Forms, prescribed, **30:209**  
Hybrid offences, deemed election re,  
**30:175**



## INDEX

### **YOUTH CRIMINAL JUSTICE ACT**

#### **—Cont'd**

Joinder of offences in same charging document, **30:196**  
Mode of trial election, **30:22, 30:120**  
Preliminary inquiry, right to request, **30:23**  
Principles, declaration of, **30:13**  
Provincial directors, powers of, **30:30**  
Regulations under, **30:211**  
Seal, requirements re, **30:209**  
Service of documents, proof of, **30:208**  
Temporal jurisdiction, **30:24**  
Time limitations, **30:24**  
Transitional provisions re sentence, **30:214**

### **YOUTH JUSTICE COMMITTEES**

Generally, **30:27**

### **YOUTH JUSTICE CONFERENCE**

Generally, **30:28**

### **YOUTH JUSTICE COURT**

Clerk of court, **30:30**  
Contempt of court powers, **30:25**  
Court of record, as, **30:6**  
Divisions of, **30:4**  
Jurisdiction of  
    absolute jurisdiction re specified offences, **30:190**  
    exclusive, **30:21**  
    uncertain status of offender, where, **30:26**  
    young person, over, **1:11**  
Records, no access to, **30:172**  
Superior Court vs., **30:5**

### **YOUTH JUSTICE COURT JUDGE**

Contempt, **29:21**  
Disqualification of, **1:130, 30:184**  
Exclusion from hearing, power re, **30:186**  
Subpoena, issuance of, **30:197**  
Substitution of, **30:185**